



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 08188797 2

Pali Text Society.

THE
MAHĀ-BODHI-VAMSA.

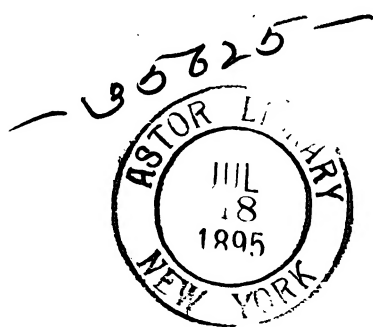
EDITED BY
S. ARTHUR STRONG.

NEW YORK
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

LONDON :
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E C.

1891.

hsh



ROY WEN
JUL 18
1895



ERNEST RENAN

THESE PAGES ARE DEDICATED

IN TOKEN OF

THE DEEPEST GRATITUDE AND AFFECTION.

PREFACE.

THE MSS. upon which this edition is based are—

S₁, on paper, in the Sinhalese character, in possession of the Pāli Text Society;

S₂, on palm-leaves, in the same character and in the same possession. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

iminā puññakammena yāva buddho bhavām' ahaṃ
Mahosadho va ñāṇena Jotiseṭṭhīva bhoginā
Vessantaro va dānena hotu mayhām bhavābhavē
ekassatidharo nekasahassānam pi ganthato
ganthasatasahassam pi sutamattena dhāraye
atthavyañjanato cāpi sahasanayato pi ca
vasā sihasa pakkhita yathā kañcanapāṭiyā
silālekhe va me niccam sutam sabbam na nāsaye
sabbe sattā sukhappattā averā ca anāmayā
dighāyukā aññam¹ aññam piyā pappontu nibbutim
siddhim.

and a short note in Sinhalese to the effect that the MS. was completed on the 28th April, 1887.

B, on palm-leaves, in the Burmese character, from the Royal Library at Mandalay, now in the Library of the India Office. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

Mantalācalaṃ nissāya yo māpeti mahāpuram
Indālayam hasantam va Jambūdi-passa sikharam

¹ MS. aññammaṃ.

dhammañ carā tato raññā vaṁsānaṁ vaṁsamuttamā
 rājarājābhimahitā jinacakkābhijotanaṁ
 sūrinā yena laddhabbaṁ Dhammakyosū ti lañjanaṁ
 kavisihena saddoghamahāvīpinacārinā
 pamutthenānulekhānaṁ vilekhādelamissako
 yo Bodhivaṁsābhimāno gandho so tena sādhunā
 yassa mūlaṁ tathā katvā mahussāhena sodhito
 tenānelakāyavaco so 'haṁ homi bhavē bhavē ti.

I have also employed, though I have not collated word
 for word, S₃, on palm-leaves, in the Sinhalese cha-
 racter, in the Library of the British Museum (Or.
 4139). This MS. ends with the words—

Mahābodhivaṁse nitthito. Siddhir astu. Sivam astu.
 Subham astu.

It has been impossible to trace a genealogical connection
 between the MSS. The most that can be said is that the
 Sinhalese copies seem to point to the existence of two good
 MSS., while the Burmese copy may represent a third. I
 have followed in the main the tradition of S₁. B and S₂
 are often in agreement when they differ from S₁; but, on
 the other hand, their mutual differences are sufficiently
 numerous and important to exclude the hypothesis of
 their derivation from a common original. S₃ has occa-
 sionally furnished useful corrections, and it is allied to S₂
 more closely than to S₁. This last is the most carelessly
 written, and endlessly confuses *n* and *ṇ*, *n* and *t*, *u* and *ū*,
i and *ī*. Blunders of this sort have not been registered;
 but in all other cases I have been careful not to leave any-
 thing unrecorded that might possibly bear upon the pro-
 blem of the mutual relations of the MSS.; and this must
 be my excuse for having cumbered the pages with what
 may seem to many a needlessly full *apparatus criticus*.
 The general relation of the Burmese to the Sinhalese *type*
 has thus been sufficiently illustrated; but it may here be
 observed that more than half of the differences noted in

the Preface to the *SumaṅgalaVilāsinī* (pp. xiii.-xvi.) are constant throughout the MSS. of the *Bodhivaṃsa*.

When more than two-thirds of the present text were already in the hands of the printer, I received a copy of Mr. Pedinnóruwe Sobhita's edition, printed in the Sinhalese character (at the Lakrivikirana Press, 1890). The editor has accomplished his task with great care and accuracy; but as he appears only to have employed MSS. of the type of S₁, the book must be regarded not as a critical edition so much as a correct representation of one of the three versions, to which, as we have seen, our manuscript material seems to point.

The author has treated his subject with the freedom and the prolixity usual to Buddhist composers; and most of the events in the early history of Buddhism pass before us under the shadow of the Bo-tree. The round of incarnations through which Gotama passed before his final birth; his victorious struggle with Māra; his preaching and its results; the planting of the Bo-tree, and the establishment of the Bodhipūjā; the passing of Gotama into Nibbāna; the rise of heresy; the three great councils; the despatch of Mahinda and the rest on their respective missions; the arrival of Mahinda in Laṅkā, and the first triumphs of the new faith; and, finally, the arrival and establishment in Laṅkā of the Bo-tree itself. The author has borrowed largely from the sources, as well as from the actual text, of the *Mahāvamsa*; but there is abundant evidence that he employed other material as well. For instance, with regard to the attainment of arahat-ship by the beloved disciple, the *Mahāvamsa* says simply that this occurred "by a supreme effort" on his part—*katvāna viriyaṃ samam*; while our text reproduces almost word for word the touching and beautiful story told by Buddhagosa in his Preface to the *Samantapāsādikā*. On the occasion of the first planting of the Bo-tree and the institution of the Bodhipūjā, Buddha relates the *Kālingabodhi-jātaka*; but the text of the story is widely different from that published by Fausbøll, and contains, among other peculiarities, a long

description of the miraculous splendour and power of the *dibbacakka* and the seven jewels of the *cakkavatti*. Further, the chapters relating to the three councils, and the rehearsal of the law, are closely parallel, not only to Buddhagosa's account in the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgalavilāsinī*, but also to that in the *Saddhammasaṅgaha*; while the latter text presents yet another point of agreement with the *Bodhivaṃsa* in describing Mahinda's adventures after his arrival in Laṅkā in almost the same words as the *Samantapāsādikā*.

With regard to the authorship of the *Bodhivaṃsa*, the book itself tells us nothing. We learn only that the Pāli text is a translation of a Sinhalese original. The *Gandhavaṃsa* is not more explicit. It mentions the *Bodhivaṃsa*, it is true, but in a group of five works assigned vaguely to unnamed authors, thus :—

Dīpavaṃso Bodhivaṃso Cullavaṃso Mahāvaṃso Paṭisambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāya gaṇḍhi ceti ime pañca gandhā ācariyehi viṣum viṣum katā (p. 61).

It is clear, however, from the general arrangement of the *Gandhavaṃsa* that the authors in question must be included among the Sinhalese ācariyas enumerated on pp. 66, 67. Among these we find Upatissa, whose appearance is difficult to account for on the plan of the book, in that no work has previously been assigned to him. However, according to the *Sāsanavaṃsadīpa*, 1262—

Upatissamahāthero Māgadhāya niruttiyā
Bodhivaṃsam akā dhīro dhīrehi abhivaṇṇiyaṃ—

Upatissa was the author of the *Bodhivaṃsa*; and that this is the acknowledged tradition is clear from Mr. Sobhita's Preface, which, as it treats the question of authorship and date in some detail, I shall here transcribe, as follows :—

Mahābodhivaṃso nāmāyaṃ pasatthaMāgadhikagantho
abhisambodhikathādibārasakathāsankalito — sakalavimala-

sāmaññagunaṇaṇābharaṇapatimaṇḍitena suvisuddhasugatasāsana bhāradhārīnā Dāṭhānāgamahātherenajjhesitena satā vipulavisuddhasilādiguṇaratana ratanākarāya mānena samantasatthapārāvārapāragatena tēpiṭakābharaṇabhūtena Upatissattheravarena viracito.

So 'yaṃ neva tassa paṭibhāya vā lokiyeti hānugatāya kathāya vā pabandhito — atha kho “jinasāsana bharaṇa bhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi Laṅkā vāsīnaṃ atthāya Sihalabhāsāya ṭhapitaṃ” Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ sakaladesavāsīnaṃ subodhaṃ kurumānena tassa Bhagavato “desanāvacaṇa mālanukūlaya” nissesa sattaṇaṃ mūlabhāsābhūṭāya Māga dhābhiddhānāya bhāsāya parivattentena viracito — ke pana te pubbācariya sihā yehāyaṃ vaṃso Sihalabhāsāya ṭhapito — tatiya saṅgītikāra kena Moggaliputtatissa bhiddhānena catu paṭisaṃbhidenā tevijjena mahākhiṇāsavatttherena imasmiṃ Laṅkā dīpe Dasabala sāsana jotana tthaṃ pahitā Mahāma hīn dādayo khīṇāsavatttherā — tehi kathāṃ dhārito saṅgītiparaṃ pārayā gata vacānaṃ magga gahaṇena atthakathā viya dhārito — tasmā Sugatā gamakathā yevāyaṃ na bāhirā ti veditabbā garukā tabbā dhāretabbā ca.

Ayaṃ ca Māga dhikaracaṇā ācariya Buddhaghosa ttherassa Siha laṭṭhakathā parivattana sadiṣā — so 'yaṃ Upatissatthero vuddha janaṃ anugacchanto Buddhaghosa cāriyā dayo anu gato — ayaṃ hi racaṇā Samanta pāsādikā dīaṭṭhakathā kālassa accāsaṇnakāle katā viya khāyati — imasmiṃ pana Mahābodhivaṃse Buddhassa Bhagavato tiṭṭhaka pariya pannaṃ dhammā naya mukha va senā gata — tasmā pūjaṇi yena Gaṇu lacariyena imassa paṭikathānukūle pade gahetvā uttānika rontena vibhajantaṃ Dhamma ppaḍipikā nāmena sogate paṣādentena mahāraho gaṇtho kato — apaṛā pi imassa gaṇṭhipaḍaṭṭha dīpaṇi taṃ sama kāle katā vattati — apaṛa bhāge vimala maṇi naḍa dhamma byākaraṇā dīpaṇi pūta paññā sāgareṇa silādine ka guṇaṇa bhāraṇa vibhūsiṇena Saṛoga māma mūla mahātherenāyaṃ Mahābodhivaṃso Māga dhikāya bhāsāya akovidānaṃ sukhagga haṇaḍa hāraṇa tthāya punaṛ api sabha sāya paṛivattito — tato pi apaṛa bhāge ito sātira ka vaṣsa sataṭo pubbe Siṛi Viṛa paṛaṛka maṇaṛiṇaḍa sīharaṇṇo kāle piṇḍa pāṭika saṛaṇaṇkaṛa saṅgaṛā jena budha-

janasikhāmaṇibhūtena Bodhisattacaritena Sugataputtenāyaṃ padānupadikavyākhyānayena Madhurattappa-kāsinim nāma vaṇṇanam karontena sakabhāsāya parivattito — etehi ganthehi anugantvā katehi bahudhā imassa ganthassa Sihalānam atthāvahatā sammā viññāyati — ayam hi gantho aññesu Māgadhikaganthesu alabbhaniyehi dighasamāsapadehi sameto hoti — tathā pi aññesam ācariyānam racanāsu viya saralopasandhibāhullaṃ Upatissācariyena agarukataṃ viya dissati.

Ayam atimadhuragambhīraMāgadhikaracanā iti Lāṅka-dīpikēhi ācariyehi garukato tath' eva uddesādisu upayutto vattati pi tesu tesu janapadesu tāsū tāsū ācariyaparamparāsu paṭilikhantehi lekhahehi likhitesu potthakesu yattha katthaci visadisapāṭhavasena c' eva anucitapāṭhajojanena ca imassa visadisatā pi viruddhapāṭhatā pi dissanti — tasmā tāni parisodhetvā pāṭhakānam dātukāmena Gālupuravāsina Jayatilakagunaratanaṇbhidhānena vinicchayādhikārimantina ajjesitena mayā vijjodayaparivenādhīpatissa SiriSumanāgalābhidhānassa padhānasaṅghanāyakattheravarassa antevāsikasissabhūtena Sobhitābhidhānena bhikkhunā tassācariyassa c' eva Baṭuvantudāve Devarakkhitābhidhānassa sudhāsassa ca upadese ṭhatvā tesam sāhāyena saṃsodhetvā muddāpanatthāya dinno 'yaṃ gantho.

Evam esā suddhi paṭissamena katā pi yattha katthaci pamāḍabbhamādivasena jātā ye keci byañjanadosā atirittā pi bhāveyyuṃ saṃsodhentu te anukampaṃ upādāya paṇḍitā ti.

ye 'nussaranti Sugataṃ satataṃ visuddhaṃ
te muttim enti bhayato vividhā ca dukkhā,
lābhāya tassa suguṇassa nisinnakāle
rukkho mahopakaraṇo py abhipūjaniyo.

These details, if true, would enable us to fix approximately the date of the Bodhivaṃsa, for, as we learn from the Gandhavaṃsa, p. 68—

Dīghanikāyassa atthakathāgandho Dāṭṭhanāmena saṅghattherena āyācitena Buddhaghosācariyena kato—

"it was a certain Dātṭha (evidently identical with Dāṭhānāga), who urged Buddhaghosa to compose the attakathā to the Dighanikāya." If, then, Buddhaghosa and Upatissa were both stimulated to literary effort by the same person, we may assume them to have been contemporaries, or nearly so; and shall therefore, in any case, not be far wrong if, bearing in mind that Upatissa is reported to have followed Buddhaghosa, we place the composition of the Bodhivaṃsa towards the end of the period traditionally assigned to the latter—that is, within the last quarter of the fourth century A.D.

My thanks for various help received during the progress of the work are due to Dr. Rost, of the India Office; to Dr. Rieu, of the British Museum; to Dr. Richard Morris; to Professor Cowell; and, last, but not least, to Professor Rhys Davids, at whose suggestion the work was originally undertaken, and whose interest and sympathy have ever been ready to further its progress.

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON,

February, 1891.

CORRIGENDA.

- P. 65, l. 7 *for* -pūritāṁ *read* -pūritam
P. 65, l. 25 *for* niṭṭhapetvā *read* niṭṭhāpetvā
P. 66, l. 5 *for* viya *read* viya
P. 67, ll. 15 and 23 *for* arāṇaṁ, arāṇam *read* arānam, aranam
P. 67, l. 26 *read* vaggu ca rajaniyo
P. 68, note 9 *for* phandā° etc. *read* B phandā° ; ? *read* odhāpaya°
P. 69, l. 10 *read* na hi
P. 69, l. 20 *for* -keneva *read* ken' eva
P. 70, l. 23 *for* -patimaṇḍitena *read* -paṭimaṇḍitena
P. 125, l. 10 *for* mahāmucalinda° *read* mahāmucala°
P. 125, note 9 *for* S_{1,2} etc. *read* B mahāmucalinda°
P. 125, note 10 *dele* *read* mahamba°

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Mahābodhivaṃsa.

Yassa mūle nisinno va sabbārivijayam akā
Patto sabbaññutaṃ Satthā vande taṃ bodhipādapaṃ.
Janitaṃ yam paṇāmena iti bodhimahīruhe
Puññaṃ tassānubhāvena bhetvā ¹ sabbe upaddave,
Dassayissam Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ bhāsāya Satthuno
Pubbe Sihalabhāsāya t̥hitaṃ vuddhajanānugo ² ti.

Tam pana jinasāsanābharanabhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi
Laṅkāvēsinaṃ atthāya Sihalabhāsāya t̥hapitaṃ Mahābo-
dhivaṃsam aham idāni avasesa³desavāsinaṃ subodhaṃ ⁴
karonto, sabbajantūnaṃ mūlabhāsāya Māgadhā⁵bhidhānāya
Dasabalassa desanāvacaṇamālānukūlāya vācāya racayanto
api nāma sādhujaṇaṃ paritoseyyam, evañ ca satī,

Ken' atthēna mahābodhi, kassa sambandhinī ca sā?
Kiṃ sādhinī abhiṭṭhuta, kena kattha ppatit̥ṭhita ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā vissajjeyyā bhavanti hi. Tattha "ken'
atthēna mahābodhīti?" Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu
ñāṇaṃ, taṃ bodhiṃ Bhagavā ettha patto ti rukkho pi bodhi
tveva nāmaṃ labhīti ⁶, tasmā mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato
bodhīti vā mahatī ca sā bodhi ceti vā mahitā Brahmā-
marāsuranarindanāgindehīti vā mahābodhīti evaṃ vacan-
attho dat̥ṭṭhabbo.⁷

¹ S₂ hetvā

² B buddha-

³ S_{1,2} asesā-

⁴ B subodhiṃ

⁵ S¹ B Magadhā-

⁶ B labhati

⁷ B veditabbo

galena sariralāvaṇṇena limpento¹ viya, vanagahanam
 vikacanayanam² sujālena kumudakuvalayakamalasarasa-
 hassasañchāditam saradasamayāsobham dassento viya,
 vanabhūmiṃ nivāsabhūmiṃ olokeno vanagajamada-
 jalasekasam³ vaddhitavikasitapupphasurabhipādapam assa-
 mapadam disvā, pavālavanna⁴ cchadanam rajatajjuti-
 setabhittim indanīlamanīkiranaviracitam iva rammabhū-
 miṃ suphassitavātapānadvāram⁵ kosiyadattiyam vaṇṇa-
 sālinim⁶ paṇṇasālam pavisitvā, sātakayugam omuñcitvā,
 bandhujivakakusumadaladāmasannibham rattavākaciram⁷
 nivāsetvā, anojapupphadāmanibbisesam suvaṇṇavaṇṇam
 vākaciram⁸ paridahitvā, punnāgapupphasantharasadisam⁹
 ajinadīpicammam ekaṃsam katvā, jaṭamaṇḍalam ban-
 dhitvā, tivaṅkam khārikājam amse katvā, komalaṅguli-
 dalanikarena rattuppaleneva karatalena kattaradaṇḍam
 gahetvā, nalinayonivimānaramaṇiyāya paṇṇasālāya Brah-
 malīlāya nikkhamitvā, mudusiniddhamatṭa¹⁰ samatalaseta-
 vippakiṇṇapulinam mahācaṅkamam abhiruyha,¹¹ caraṇaka-
 malamālāya pulinajalatalam alaṅkaronto katipayavāre caṅ-
 kamitvā, attano vilāsam oloketvā, amatarasadhārāparamparā-
 bhisittagatto viya sañjātāpītipāmojjo tam vikkhambhetvā:
 “Manoratho me matthakam patto, sobhati vata me pab-
 bajjā, chinnaṃ me ghibbandhanam, sosāpito kāmapaṅko,
 saṅkhipitam saṃsāravatṭam, nipphāditam nekkhammam,
 karissāmi samaṇadhammam, labhissāmi samaṇaphalaṃ ti.”
 Jātussāho khārikājam otāretvā, caṅkamanakoṭiyam mugga-
 vaṇṇasilāpatṭe nisīditvā, vanadevatānam mananayanāni
 vilumpanto divasabhāgam vītināmetvā, aruṇataradhāma-
 dhārīṇi¹² raṃsimālīni kamalīnikāmuke¹³ attham upayāte
 caramānasiddhavanitānūpuraravānūsārīṇi mandamandaṃ
 Mandākinīhamse va samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam
 paṇṇasālam¹⁴ pavisitvā, niddārajanīkarakiraṇena mukulita¹⁵.

¹ B limpanto² B suphusita-³ B -pālīnim⁴ S₂ -cīvaram ; B rattavaravāka-⁵ S₂ -cīvaram⁶ B -santhāra-⁷ B -matṭha-⁸ B -āruyha⁹ B aruṇataratapadhārīṇi¹⁰ B kamalīnisāmīke¹¹ B paṇṇasālāyam¹² B makulita-

nettapaṅkajo sarīradaratham vinodetvā, paccūse niddāpaga-
masahassaraṁsinā vikaṣitanayanambujo sakavanagahana-
gamanam paccavekkhamāno: “Aham pana suvaṇṇavalaya-
nūpurādisaṅghaṭṭanaddhanisahitamadhurahasitakathita-
gehajanaramaṇiyam ulāravibhavabhāsuraṁ suravarabha-
vanākāramahāgāraṁ¹ tiṇalavam iva pariccejitvā tapova-
nam pavitṭho’ smi, idha pana me paṇṇasālāya² vāso dutiyo
gharāvāso viya hoti handāham dumamūle yeva vaseyyan
ti.” Paṇṇasālam pajahitvā, rukkhamaṇḍalam³ upagantvā
dhañṇavikatim pahāya, pavattaphalabhojano sayanam
pahāya, ṭhānagamanaśane h’eva rattindivaṁ saṁharanto
kaṣiṇaparikkammaṁ katvā, aṭṭhasamāpatti⁴phalasukhena
abhiññāyo sattāhabbhantare yeva nibbattetvā, madhupa-
ṭṭalam pavitṭhabhamaro viya madhurasena⁵ samāpatti-
sukheneva yāpentō vītināmeti.

Tadā mohandhakārābhidūro⁶ Dhammadīpaṅkaro Dī-
paṅkaro nāma sakalalokasaṅkaro⁷ anuttaro sammāsa-
mābuddho pubbabhāge yeva anappakappakoṭṭisatasahas-
sesu pāramiyo pūretvā, Rammavatinagare Sudevarājakule Sume-
dhādeviyā⁸ kucchiyam paṭisandhim⁹ gahetvā, ghanarājito
puṇṇacando viya mātukucchito nikkhamitvā, sihanādaṁ
naditvā, haṁsakoṇcamayūrābhidhānesu tisu pāsādesu nāṭa-
kittisatasahasena¹⁰ paricariyamāno dasavassasahasāni
agāramajjhe vasitvā, Padumābhidhānāya aggamahe-
siyā kuc-
chito Usabhakkhandhābhidhāne putte jāte jarājīṇṇavyādhi-
matapabbajite¹¹ disvā, alaṅkatahatthikkhandhavaragato
caturāsītisahasakarivarārohakena rājalokena¹² mahatā ca
balakāyena parivuto mahābhinnikkhamanaṁ nikkhamma
pabbajitvā, anupabbajitāya purisa-koṭṭiyā parivuto dasamāse
mahā¹³padhānacariyaṁ caritvā, aññatarapuravāsihi¹⁴ din-

¹ B -bhavanākāraṁ mamāgāraṁ ² B paṇṇasālāyaṁ

³ S₂ dumamūlam eva; B rukkhamaṇḍalam

⁴ S¹ S² samāpatti abhiññāyo ⁵ S¹ S² madhurasena

⁶ B mohandhakāravinudo

⁷ B sakalalokapamukhaṅkaro ⁸ B Sumedhānāma

⁹ S₂ paṭisandhiyam ¹⁰ B -sahasseehi ¹¹ B -pabbajitaṁ

¹² S₂ rājalahakena; B rājakulena ¹³ S¹ S² omit mahā-

¹⁴ S¹ -puravāsiyābhi; S² -puravasiyā

nam dibbojakapakkhittam pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā, sālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā, Sunandājīvakopanītakusamuṭṭhiyo ga-hetvā, pippali¹rukhamūle abhisambujjhitvā, Sunandārāme Dhammacakkam pavattetvā : Sumaṅgalo Tisso ti dvihi aggasāvakehi saddhim niccakālaṃ catuhi khīṇāsavasata-sahasseehi parivuto Sāgatenā yatinā upaṭṭhiyamāno Nan-dāya² Sunandāyāti dvihi aggasāvikaḥi adhigatasāsano³ anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaram patvā, kile-saggisantattam sabbajanamānasam Dhammakathāmatara-sadhārāya sitibhāvaṃ⁴ janento Sudassanamahāvihāre viharati.

Tasmiṃ kāle tapodhano Sumedhatāpaso⁵ udite bhuvana-sekhare udayācalacūlāmaṇibhūte aruṇataruṇaramsipuras-sare virocane uttara⁶Himavantaṃ gantukāmo abhiññā-pādakaṃ⁷ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, dissamānena kā-yena suvaṇṇahaṃso viya anilapatham ullaṅghitvā, nilam-bare thirataravijjullilāya gacchanto Rammavatinagara-vāsino⁸ mahādānaṃ sajjetvā, Tusitapuram⁹ viya nagaram alaṅkaritvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ devin-dassa Sudassanamahāvīthim avahasantam¹⁰ iva alaṅka-rontam disvā : “ Kin nu kho kāraṇaṃ ti ? ” cinto, cak-kavattinarapatisavanapāsaparigalitaratanakuṇḍalam iva ga-ganatalato otaritvā, Bhagavato gamanamaggaṃ¹¹ maṅga-lapaṭaheneva pūrayantā¹² dasadisam sareṇa bhadantā¹³ haṭṭhatuṭṭhā¹⁴ : “ Kass’ imam paramaruciradassanīyam¹⁵ maggaṃ alaṅkarothāti ? ” pucchitvā : “ Dīpaṅkaramuni-varassāti,” sutvā, pītiparipuṇṇakāyo : “ Aho me¹⁶ idhāga-manam svāgamanam, aparimitakappakoṭisatasahassee¹⁷ pi

¹ B pippali-² S₂ Nandā Sunandā³ B samadhiyata^o⁴ B sītabhāvaṃ⁵ S¹ Sumedho⁶ B uttaratamapantham⁷ S₂ abhiññāpādakaṃ jhānaṃ B abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ⁸ S_{1,2} Rammanagaravāsihi⁹ B devapuram iva¹⁰ S¹ vahantam ; S² apahasantam iva¹¹ S² omits maggaṃ ¹² MSS. pūrayanto ¹³ B pharanto¹⁴ B haṭṭhatuṭṭho¹⁵ S₂ paramaruciradassanaṃ¹⁶ B S₁ mama¹⁷ S¹ -sahasseehi

dullabhuppattisattuttamassa dassanaṃ vacanasavanaṃ ca lacchāmiṭi," cintetvā, "imehi asadisayasalābhehi saddhim maggaṃ sodhetvā, mayhaṃ saggāpavaggamaggaṃ sodhessāmiṭi."² Ekam okāsaṃ yācitvā, nikuṇḍjagambhiraṃ sisira-nīrapūritaṃ kandarantaraṃ labhitvā : "Sace' ham iddhiyā³ suranandanandane⁴ vikasitapārijāta⁵ kakuṣumāni vā uragapure vividharāgaratanāni vā āharitvā, kandaraṇ⁶ taram alaṅkareyyaṃ so hi me kāyapāricariyā viya na parito⁷ sannaṃ karissatīti." Navanalinadalakomalena karatalayugalena paṇsum āharitvāna,⁸ tasmim pakkhipanto⁹ Dīpaṅkaralo-kanāthaṃ sunivattthaṃ supārutaṃ santindriyaṃ santamā-nasaṃ lakkhaṇānuvyañjanappabhāsampannaṃ chabbanna-buddharaṃsiyo vissajjentam ariyagaṇaparivutam alaṅkata-maggapaṭipannaṃ devamanussehi¹⁰ pūjīyamānaṃ disvā, paramapitipasaḍa¹¹ punṇahadayo : "Vatume me¹² anīṭṭhite yeva sugato anuppatto ; ajja¹³ mayā imassa suphullakama-lalocanassa jīvitapariccāgaṃ kātuṃ vattati ; ayam pakati-nimmalo kalale anakkamitvā saha sāvakehi kanakaphala-kasetuṃ viya mama piṭṭhim maddamāno gacchatu ; taṃ tassa me bhavissati digharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti." Vika-canayanakuvalayavanakutūhalākulālikulanibbisese nila-kuṭīlakese mocetvā, jaṭājinavākacivarāṇi¹⁴ kaṇhakaddame pattharitvā, bahuviddhasarāgasāṅkilesa¹⁵ makaragaṇālayassa anekamukhopagatasakalavipuladukkhasaliloghapunṇassa anantapārassa saṃsārasāgarassa samuttaraṇāya sakalabhuvanamaṇḍalassa setubhūto¹⁶ setubhūtassa Dīpaṅkaradasa-balassāpi avakujjo hutvā, sampannābhinihāro kalalapitṭhe nipajji.

Nipanno pana so mahāpuriso vibuddhapuṇḍarikalocanāni

¹ S₁ sādheṣṣāmīti

² B inserts ca

³ S² mahiddhiyā

⁴ B -nandanandane

⁵ S¹ pārijāta- ; S² parijāta- ; B pārīchattakaku^o

⁶ S₁ kandaram

⁷ S_{1,2} paritosāṃ

⁸ B āharitvā

⁹ B pakkhīpento

¹⁰ B devagaṇa^o

¹¹ S₁ -āpunṇa- ; B -paripunṇa-

¹² S_{1,2} omīti me

¹³ S₂ atasvājja

¹⁴ B cīrāṇi

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -sarabhasakilesa-

¹⁶ S₁ omīti setubhūto ; S₂ omīti setubhūtassa

ummiletvā, olokeno tassa vijitakusumāyudhasaṅgāmassa buddhasirīm disvā, paññākaññāya codito : “ Yan nūnāham anekādinavaṃ saṃsāram pahāya, paramasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ gaṇheyyan ti ? ” cintetvā, tato karuṇātaruṇiyā āyācitahadayo evaṃ pañitāmatapaṭivedho atimadhuravarabhojanaṃ labhitvā, ghanataratimiragabbhaṃ pavisitvā, paribhuñjanasadiṣo, “ Mādisse sati mati¹sutidhitisamādhisampanne vīrapurise ekākini saṃsārajaḷanidhinimuggasattakāyāṃ pahāya nibbānathalam² abhirūlhe ko hi nāma añño bhavābhavesu viparivattamānassa asaraṇibhūtassa lokassa³ patitṭhaṃ kātuṃ samattho bhavissati ; sabbaññutam pana patvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsārakantārā tāretvā⁴ nibbānanagaram pavesissāmi, ” sāvakaññābhīmukhamānasaṃ sabbaññutaññābhīmukhaṃ akāsi.

Dīpaṅkaranarāsabho pi āgantvā tassa karuṇā⁵sāgarassa ussisake tthatvā, kanakapāsāde maṇisīhapañjaram ugghātento viya pañcavaṇṇapasādasampannāni locanāni ummiletvā olokeno taṃ tattha tathā nipannaṃ disvā, veditādhippāyo tassa anāgataṃ jātipariyantam anāgatasaññānena oloketvā, tṭhitako⁶ va parisamajjhe mattakaravikarudamañjughosaṃ nicchāretvā : “ Passatha bho⁷ tumhe bhikkhave imam mahānubhāvaṃ uggaṭapaṃ tāpaṃ kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ ti ? ” vatvā. “ Evaṃ bhante ti, ” vutte : “ Ayaṃ hi⁸ buddhabhāvāyābhinihāraṃ⁹ katvā nipanno, samijjhissati imassa patthanā, anāgate kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake sakalalokadhātusu viddhaṃsitatamo Gotamo nāma Buddhō bhavissati. Tas-mim paṇ’ assa attabhāve Kapilapuraṃ nāma nagaraṃ nivāso¹⁰ bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca nāma dve agga-sāvikā, Ānando nāma upatṭhako, Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma dve aggasāvikā bhavissanti. Ayam pana paripakke¹⁰

¹ B₂ -matimuti-² S nibbānaphalam³ B assa lokassa⁴ B santāretvā⁵ B karuṇāsahagatassa⁶ B no tumhe⁷ S₂ omits hi⁸ S₂ -bhāvābhini¹⁰⁹ S₂ nivāso nāma ; B nivāsaṃ¹⁰ S₁ parikkhe

ñāṇe ¹ mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paribhuñjitvā assatthassa mūle abhisambujjhissatīti ² vyākāritvā, aṭṭhahi ³ kusumamutthīhi taṃ karuṇāmayam pūjetvā, ⁴ catuhi khīṇāsavasatasahasseehi saddhim padak-khīṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Brahmāmārasūranaroragādayo ⁵ mahāpurisaṃ kusu-mambarābharanasekharādihi pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhi-ṇaṃ katvā, Dipaṅkarajinavareṇa saddhim surammaṃ ⁶ Ramma-puram pavasiṃsu.

Tadā samadhi-gatābhinīhāro Buddhāṅkuro nipannatthā-nato vuṭṭhāya, puppharāsimaṭṭhake ⁷ pācīnalokadhātum oloken-to pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, nisinno sakaladasasahas-sacakkavāḍadevatāhi pubbanimittaṃ disvā, sādhu-kāraṃ dadantihi ussāhaṃ janayantihi samāgantvā abhiṭṭhaya-ya-māno Dasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā atirekataraṃ sañjātussāho Buddhakāradhamme vicinanto dasasu disāsu adisvā at-tasantānaṃ oloken-to sabbabodhisattehi āsevitānisevitānaṃ paṭhamāṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā attānaṃ ova-danto: “Su-medhapāṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nikkujjitasalilakumbhaṃ viya niravasesaṃ katvā pīṭhikaṃ sitamukho karuṇā-puras-saraṃ dānaṃ dadanto dānapāramiṃ pūreyyāsīti.” Daḥha-manasi patitṭhāpetvā vajiragiriṃ iva mārutena Mārasa-tenāpi ⁸ avikampaniyaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya: “Na ettaken’eva sakkā sammāsambodhim ⁹ pāpunītuṃ ti,” āvajjanto ¹⁰ duti-yaṃ sīlapāramiṃ disvā: “Taṃ pi cāmaṇi viya vāḷāpālīkā sīlapāramiṃ supūreyyāsīti,” ¹¹ adhiṭṭhāya. Tato tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ ¹² disvā: “Anavarataaratibahula-¹³ bandhanāgāre viya sabbabhava anabhiramitvā nekkham-mābhimukho ¹⁴ hohīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato catuttham pañ-

¹ S₂ ñāṇo

² B aṭṭha-

³ B pūjitvā

⁴ B Brahmasūranāgādayo pi

⁵ B suramma Rammanagaraṃ

⁶ B pavasiṃsu

⁷ B -rāsimaṭṭhake

⁸ B arisattenāpi

⁹ B S₂ omīti sammā-

¹⁰ S₁ S₂ āvajjanto

¹¹ B omīti su-

¹² B nikkhamapā-

¹³ B -bahala-

¹⁴ B nikkhamā-

ñāpāramim disvā: “Piṇḍagavesako viya sapadānacāriko bhikkhu uttamamajjhimādhame medhāvino upasaṅkamtivā kusalākusalādiपाठिपदम पुच्छन्तो पाṇṇāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato pañcamaṁ viriyapāramim disvā: “Thānagamanāsanāsāyānesu¹ samānadaḥhaviriyo viya sīho migarājā sadā sammappavattasammappadhāno viriyo² hutvā viriyapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato chaṭṭhaṁ khantipāramim disvā: “Sūciasucinikhepakkaṁ medinī viya hitāhitasattadassitasammānāvamānakkhamo³ hutvā khantipāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato sattamaṁ saccapāramim disvā: “Himagimhādisabbasamayesu osadhi viya vithim anatikkamanti⁴ matthake asanisatanipāte pi⁵ musāvādam akaronto saccapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato atṭhamam adhiṭṭhānapāramim disvā: “Sabbadisābhāgo-pagatehi⁶ pi vātehi acalasuppatiṭṭhitapabbato viya attā-dhiṭṭhānehi niccalo hutvā adhiṭṭhānapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato navamam mettāpāramim disvā: “Kalyāṇapāpajanassa samautusampadāyakam udakaṁ viya sakalahitāhitasattānaṁ samam mettāpavattako hutvā mettāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Uttarim pi upadhārento dasamam upekkhāpāramim disvā: “Yathā tav’ ekam aṅgaṁ gandhena koci ālimpeyya ekam aṅgaṁ vāsiyā koci taccheyya tesu vippahīnānūnayaपाठिगो सुक्खे दुक्खे मज्झित्तो hutvā upekkhāpāramim pūreyyāsīti.”⁷ Pūretvā ca⁸ bodhitale nisiditvā dasasahassilokadhātum⁹ unnādetvā: “Buddho bhavissāmīti.”¹⁰ Daḥhaṁ¹¹ hadaye nidhāya evam anekopamopetaṁ¹² katvā dasapāramiyo sabhāvasarasato¹³ vicinitvā¹⁴: “Ito uddhaṁ tiyaddhagato: añño Buddhakārakadhammo nāma ‘n’atthiti,” sanniṭṭhā-

¹ B samayesu ² B omits viriyo ³ B -sandassita-

⁴ B vithim anokkamanti osadhi viya mattake

⁵ S₁ -pātenāpi ⁶ B -bhāge pahatehi pi

⁷ S₁ S₂ pūreyyāsi ⁸ B va ⁹ B dasasata-

¹⁰ B S₂ bhavissatīti ¹¹ B hadayena daḥhaṁ

¹² B anekopamopamitaṁ ¹³ B sabhāvarasato

¹⁴ S₂ cinitvā ito ; B vicinitvā ito

nam katvā:¹ “Aṅgapariccāgo pārami bāhiravatthupariccāgo upapārami jivitapariccāgo paramatthapāramiti,” salakkhetvā Sinerumatthakam gahetvā, mahāsāgaram ālo-lento viya anulomapaṭilomādinayavasena pāramiyo sammasitvā, mattadantiakkantatalakalāpaṃ² viya udakāvani-pariyantam paṭhaviṃ kampetvā, kulālacakkaṃ viya dasasahassim³ paribbhamāpetvā, utthāy’ āsanā surāsuramakuṭṭamaṇisilās⁴anadalalalitatanajotakam⁵ assamapadam agamāsi.

Tato so mahāpuriso sakalalokālokekadipāyamānassa Dipaṅkarassa bhagavato aparabhage ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Koṇḍaññaassa sammāsambudhassa santike Vijitāvi nāma cakkavatti hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ⁶ yeva kappe uppannānam Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti laddhanāmānaṃ catunnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo Atulo nāma Nāgarājā Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ⁷ yeva kappe uppannānam Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Mahesakkho yakkhasenāpati Siho migarājā Ciṇṇavasī tāpaso hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ito kappasatasahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ⁸ kappe uppannassa Padumuttarasammāsambudhassa santike⁹ Jaṭiko nāma ratṭhiko hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito tiṃsakappasata¹⁰sahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Sumedho Sujāto ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Uttaro nāma māṇavo cakkavattirājā hutvā laddhavyāka-

¹ B katvā bāhiravatthupariccāgo pārami nāma aṅgapariccāgo upapārami jivita° ² B S_I akkantanala-

³ B dasasahassilokadhātum

⁴ B -silāpaṭṭa-

⁵ S_{I,2} -dullalitapādapaṅkajo sakam

⁶ B ekamhi

⁷ B ekamhi

⁸ B ekamhi

⁹ B Jaṭilo nāma dattiko hutvā

¹⁰ S₂ B omit -sata-

raṇo—tato aparabhāge ito atthakappasatādhikassa kappasahassassa matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Kassapo nāma mānava Susīmo nāma tāpaso Sakko devarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Siddhatthasammāsambuddhassa santike Sumaṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake uppannānaṃ Tisso Phusso ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Sujāto nāma mahiddhiko khattiyatāpaso Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe uppannassa Vipassissa ¹ sammāsambuddhassa santike Atulo nāma Nāgarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe uppannānaṃ Sikhī Vessabhū ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Arindamo nāma rājā Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—imasmim pana bhaddakappe uppannānaṃ Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Khemo nāma rājā Pabbato nāma rājā ti Jotipālo ² nāma mānava hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo, atthādasā abhabbatthānāni apāpunītvā, Sasajātakaṃ Saṅkhapārajātakaṃ Cūlasutasomajātakaṃ ³ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Sattubhattajātakaṃ Mahāsuta⁴somajātakaṃ Māhasaṅkhapārajātakaṃ Khantivāda⁵jātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakan ti, evamādisu jātikotisatasahassesu aṅgaṃ dhanāṃ jīvitaṃ pariccajanto dānapāramī dānaupapāramī dānaparamatthapāramī, silapāramī silaupapāramī silaparamatthapāramī, nekkhammapāramī ⁶ nekkhammaupapāramī nek-

¹ B Vipassī sammā°

² S₁ Pālo nāma

³ B Sattuhastajātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Khantivāda-jātakaṃ Mahāsutasomajātakaṃ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakan ti ⁴ S₂ omits Mahāsuta°

⁵ S₂ Khantivādi°

⁶ B nikkhama° in 3 places

khammaparamatthapāramī, paññāparamī paññāupapāramī
 paññāparamatthapāramī, viriyapāramī viriyaupapāramī
 viriyaparamatthapāramī, khantipāramī khantiupapāramī
 khantiparamatthapāramī, saccapāramī saccaupapāramī
 saccaparamatthapāramī, adhiṭṭhānapāramī adhiṭṭhānaupa-
 pāramī adhiṭṭhānaparamatthapāramī, mettāpāramī mettā-
 upapāramī mettāparamatthapāramī, upekkhāpāramī upek-
 khāupapāramī upekkhāparamatthapāramīti, imā sama-
 tiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā; lokatthacariyā, ñānatthacariyā,
 buddhicariyā ti, imā tisso cariyāyo pūretvā; aṅgapariccāgo
 jīvitapariccāgo varadhanapariccāgo sutabhariyāpariccāgo¹ ti
 ime pi² pañcamahāpariccāge pariccajitvā, Vessantarattabhāve
 yeva ṭhatvā sattakkhattum vasudhātalaalanapurassaram³
 mahādānam datvā saddhācalāyam patitṭhite⁴ paṭiññābije
 paññālavālake⁵ karuṇājalasekasamvaddhite mettakkhan-
 dhasamrūḷhe cariyāsākhāvisāle mahāpariccāgapallave pā-
 ramikūsumasamphulle bodhisambhārakappataruvare sab-
 baññutaññāmataphalam gaṇhāpetukāmo tato cavitvā
 Tusitapure nibbatti.

Tatthāmitāmaravara⁶ vadhūvidhūyamānacāru⁷ cāmarama-
 ricisañcayadhavalikatatusitabhavāno so mahāpuriso yā-
 vatāyukam ṭhatvā dasasahassilokadhātuvāsīhi Brahmā-
 maranikarehi ekato⁸ sannipatitvā Tusitabhavanam upa-
 gantvā, “Samayo, mahāpurisa,⁹ buddhattāyāti?” namassa-
 mānehi yācito kālādipadesakulajananiāyūni¹⁰ olokento,
 “Kālo Buddhabhāvāyāti,” ṇatvā sabbaBuddhuppādādhāra-
 varaJambudīpe KajaṅgalaSalilavatiSetakaṇṇikaThūnUsi-
 raddhajābhidhānānam nigamanadigāma¹¹ pabbatānam maj-
 jhe Majjhadesa¹² majjhadesālaṅkārabhūte atimahatā

¹ B puttapariccāgo bhariyāpariccāgo ti

² B omits pi ³ B -purataram ⁴ B sampatitṭhite

⁵ S₁ paññālavālaye; S₂ paññānavālavālaye; B paññā-
 bāladalavālaye

⁶ B omits -vara-

⁷ S₂ omits -cāru-

⁸ B ekato' va

⁹ B mārīsa buddhattāyāti

¹⁰ B -desakulajanettiāyūni pi

¹¹ S_{1,2} -nigamagāma-

¹² B omits majjhadesa

tuhinagirisikharamālānukāriṇā sudhādhavalena¹ pākāra-
maṇḍalena parivute vikasitakusumaphalapallavālaṅkatāya
bahuvidhatarugaṇanicitāya uyyānaparamparāya vibhūsite
Kelāsasikharisikharāṇukāriṇā pāsādasatena atimanohare
madamuditahamsasārasamekhalākālāpāya nilavanarājivi-
rājītāya² tataruhataruvigalitakusumābharāṇasamalāṅka-
tasucivimalasalilavāhiniyā Rohiṇiyā gaṅgāya sināti³vica-
ritabahuvidhanaraṇārīgajaturāṅga⁴rathasambādhe asam-
bādhe rājamagge murajaravagambhiragajittasalilasikarā-
sārādhārāghāresu⁵ ābaddhasikhaṇḍamālānam⁶ mattamo-
ramaṇḍalānam tāṇḍavena indacāpakalāpavipphuritajala-
dharadivasāyamāne bhavanakālahamsakulakolāhale matta-
kantāmaṇivalayakalaravaramaṇiye pabuddhasabbaloke vi-
pulavatthuKapilavatthunagare divasakarasūnuManuvamse
Mahāsammatabhissammate RojaVararojaKalyāṇaVaraka-
lyāṇaUposathaMahāuposatha⁷Mandhātu⁸Mahāmandhātu-
Cara⁹Upacaraparamparāgate SagarasāgaraBharathaBhagī-
rathapathe¹⁰ Mahāsudassananidassane Makha¹¹devaputta
nattusantāne NimiKusaparipālite RaghuAja¹²Dasaratha-
Rāmābhirāme¹³ Okkākappabhav sakalakulatārakānam
tārāpatibhūte dhotasaṅkhaṇḍapakkhittakhīrasalilānimmale Sā-
kiyakule anekabhūmipālamolilalitacarāṇayugalaṁ dhiti-
mativiriyaḍiguṇagaṇādhivāsam¹⁴ vimalasalilāṅkārasatata-
samalāṅkatam ākaram iva guṇānam nivāsam iva siriya

¹ B sutadhavalena

² S₂ nilavanavirājirājītāya; B -rājirañjītāya

³ S₁ snāti-; S₂ sanāthikate; B sanātikate viravadhāna-
bahuvidha-

⁴ S₁ -turaga- ⁵ MSS -ghāresu

⁶ B -sikhaṇḍamaṇḍalānam

⁷ S_{1,2} omit Mahāuposatha ⁸ S_{1,2} omit Mandhātu

⁹ B VaraUpavara-

¹⁰ B SārasāgaraBharataBhagīratha-

¹¹ S_{1,2} Makhā-; B Maghadevaputtanatta-

¹² B RaghuAjjuna- ¹³ S₂ Rāmābhirāmarāme

¹⁴ B āyatanam iva siriya samūham iva sādhuṇam Sud-
dhodanamahārājānam

samūham iva sādhūnaṃ Suddhodanarājānam paṭicca paramanimmalasilālāṅkārasatatasamalaṅkatāya¹ pubba-jinavaraparicariyo² pacitapunṇātisayabhājanikatasantānavi-sesāya accharāṇibbisesarūpasobhāya Sākiyakulagagana-candalekhāya sakalalokamanoharāya Mahāmāyādeviyā³ kucchiyaṃ saradarajanikaranikarāvadātavaravāraṇavilāsaṃ supinena⁴ sandassetvā⁵ avijahitasatisampajāṇṇo Tusitapu-rato cavitvā vividhesu pāṭihāriyasahassesu pavattamānesu paṭisaundhim aggahesi.

Athāyaṃ vihitavividhanarasurārakkho rattapaduma-kaṇṇikāsīnasuvaṇṇarūpako viya pallaṅkam abhujitvā,⁶ mātugabbhe nisinno vippasannamaṇiratanāvutaratta-kambalasuttam⁷ iva mātuyā paññāyanto dasamāsāvasāne pupphaphalapallavālaṅkatasiniddha⁸ vividharucirataruvara-nicite bhamamānabhamaramadhukaropakuṇṇite⁹ vividha-kusumagandhādhi¹⁰ vāsitasukhapavane janamananayanavi-lumpiniLumbinivane¹¹ vikasita¹² maṅgalasālamūle vicitta-vatthālaṅkāravibhūsitāya sakasurabhitanulatānugata¹³ mat-tamadhukarakadambakāya dakkhiṇakarāvalambitasuphul-lasālasākhāya pācīnābhimukhatthitāya Māyārājiniyā kuc-chito adhomukham apatamāno ratanapallaṅkāvatara¹⁴ mānamahādhammakathiko viya kamalagabbhakaṇṇikāya sayitvā sayam abhimatasamayasaṃāgatāsuvanna¹⁵ bha-marō viya ca pasāritakaracaraṇo Kāsikavatthavethitajāti-raṅgamaṇiratanam iva parisuddhasariro hutvā cando viya jaladharamālāya nikkhamitvā kamalāsanaṇimisaṃmānu-sehi¹⁶ kanakajālājīnadukūlehi yathāyogam paṭiggahito.¹⁷ Ekappahāren 'eva dasasahassilokadhātūsu kampamānāsu andhakāranirantaresu lokantaresu pi ulāravipulobhāsesu

¹ B ākaram iva guṇānaṃ

² S₂ -paricayo-

³ B Mahāmāyāya

⁴ S_{1,2} sujitena

⁵ S₁ dassetvā

⁶ S₁ ābhujitvā

⁷ B omits -kambala-

⁸ B -siniddhi-

⁹ B S₂ -kujite

¹⁰ S₁ -gandhādi-

¹¹ B Lumpini

¹² B suvikasita-

¹³ B -tarulatā-

¹⁴ B -patamāna-

¹⁵ B -suvaṇṇavaṇṇa-

¹⁶ S₂ kamalāsanaṇisāmisamānu-

¹⁷ B pariggahito

pharantesu sakaladasadisāsu vippasannāsu rajanikarasu-
 riyatārāṇesu atirekataram virocantesu ¹ nabbhūmi-
 gata²ratanesu pajjalantesu sugandhamudusitala³mārutesu
 vāyantesu catuddipagata⁴jaladharamālāsu vassamānāsu
 vegavati⁵salilavāhinisu asandamānāsu santaka⁶llolajala-
 nidhīsu madhurasalilakalilesu videsayātāsu ⁷ nāvāsu sade-
 sam sīgham āgachantīsu kākolūkesu saha carantesu soṇa-
 harīnesu saha kilāntesu andhesu navaṇaṭṭarasopetasalila-
 paṅgulanaccam ⁸ passamānesu badhiresu sattasaropetaṃ
 sakāmarāgam ⁹ mūgagītikaṃ suṇamānesu ¹⁰ sakalanibbu-
 tāpāyadahananarakamaṇḍalesu madhurajalakamalasaṇḍa-
 maṇḍitesu petesu ¹¹ dibbojānilam uggirantesu sakunīsu
 gaganatala¹²gamanam pahāya avanitalam ācarantesu ¹³
 sattesu vigatabhayarogasisiraparilāhesu chinnāsu sakala-
 saṅkhalikāsu tibhuvanabhavana¹⁴dvārakavātesu sayāṃ yeva
 vivātesu asesajantūsu ¹⁵ piyaṃ vadantesu turagesu ¹⁶ ma-
 dhurahesāravaṃ karontesu kuṇjaresu atigajjantesu ke-
 sarīsu abhinadantesu avāditaturīyesu sakasakaninnādam
 muñcantesu aghaṭṭitasarīrābharāṇesu madhuraravaṃ
 viravantesu devatāsu dibbasaṅgitāṃ ¹⁷ kurumānāsu suphul-
 lesu ¹⁸ tarulatāgumbesu jalathalasilālāṇi ¹⁹ bhinditvā upa-
 rūpari sattasattā hutvā vicittapañcavannaṇpadumesu nik-
 khamantesu adhomukhakamalesu padumavitānesu pa-
 vanapathe vitatesu ²⁰ samantato dibbapupphesu vassa-
 mānesu ākāse dibbaturīyesu vajjamānesu sakalokahadaya-
 nandakārīsu patiṭṭhitapādātalehi dhaññataram ²¹ dhara-
 ñitalam akāsi.

¹ B virocantesu² B narabhūmigata°³ B sitamā°⁴ S₁ -āgata-⁵ B vegagatīsu⁶ B nānāsantaka⁷ B videsagatāsu⁸ B navaṇaṭṭakara-⁹ B sakāmarāgapurāgītikaṃ¹⁰ B *inserts* mūgesu byattikathaṃ kathentesu¹¹ S₂ pesatesu¹² B *omits* -tala-¹³ S_{1,2} ācarantīsu¹⁴ S₂ -bhuvanagamana- ; B tibhavana-¹⁵ B avasesajantūsu¹⁶ B turaṅgesu¹⁷ S_{1,2} -saṅgitim¹⁸ S₂ *omits* su-¹⁹ B jalasilāmahitalāni²⁰ S₂ citesu²¹ B dhaññam

Tenāha :

Atidhañña vata dharanī¹ dharanīdhara dhīra vīra vara-
pañña

Yā te alattha varacakkavicittapādātala²samphassan ti.

Tato so saradakālanimmalacandamaṇḍalo viya janana-
yanacetorasāyano sukatasatasuvihitabahuvidhalakkhaṇā-³
nuvyañjanapatimaṇḍitadeho pasādāvanatānekasatasahassa-
Brahmasurāsuro ragakinnaranaramolimālālaṅkatacaraṇa-
yugalo pasādavimhayāpuṇṇabuddhi⁴vibudha⁵manujasa-
tābhigiyamānathutivacano saradara janīkarasahassaramsi-
pahāsa⁶kantitejo kulisasahassadullabhasārabhāvo gaga-
natalanibbikāro salilanidhigambhīro sampattasakalapāra-
mitāmahaṇṇavapāro kāruṇṇam iva dehabaddho abhinīhārā-
tisayaparipākalābhikusalasambhārābharitasantānaviseso
āvāso va guṇānaṃ nivāso va Dhammasārīrassa divasakaro
va mohandhakāra vidhamanassa cakkhur iva sabbalokassa
pavāho va⁷ karuṇārasassa santaraṇasetu viya⁸ saṃsāra-
ndhussa ādhāro karuṇājalassa sāgaro santosāmatassa upa-
desako siddhimaggassa⁹ nābhi paññācakkassa uttāna-
vaṃso Dhammaddhajassa¹⁰ pharasu tañhālatāgahanassa
plavo¹¹ lobhaaṇṇavassa mahāmanto kodhabhujāṅgamaṇḍalo
dāvāṇalo¹² rāgapallavassa pabhavo puññaśāṇḍayassa pura-
tthimadisam olokento, tattha ekaṅgaṇāni anekacakkavā-
ḷakotisatasahassāni disvā, evaṃ dasadisam¹³ anuvilokento
attanā samam adhikam ekapuggalam pi adisvā, uttarābhi-
mukho Brahmūṇā setacchattaṃ dhāriyamāno¹⁴ Suyāma-
vibudhādhipena vālavijaniyā vijiyamāno tena tena devarā-
jena ratanakhacitamaṅgalakhaggāṃ¹⁵ kanakapādukaṃ dib-
bamayam uṇhisāṃ gahetvā parivārīto, tadahu jāto pi so-

¹ B -dhara vīra varapañña ye te ālattavaracakkacittapā-
dātalaṃ samphassantīti

² S_I -thala-

³ MSS. -anubyañjana-

⁴ S_I -budha-

⁵ B vibuddha-

⁶ MSS. -raṃsāpahāsa-

⁷ S₂ omits va

⁸ S_{I,2} omit viya

⁹ B siddhimaggassa

¹⁰ B Dhammarājassa

¹¹ S_{I,2} valabbhāṇalo

¹² B āṇalo

¹³ S₂ dasadisāyam

¹⁴ B dhārayamāno

¹⁵ S_I -khaggā

savassiko viya, naggo pi Kāsikavatthanivattho viya, analaṅkato¹ pi cakkavattialaṅkāreṇa alaṅkato viya, bhūmiyā gacchanto pi ākāseṇa gacchanto viya sakalalokassa paññāyanto,² sattapadavīthāreṇa³ gantvā vijambhamāno,⁴ kamalakosaparimalamanohareṇa⁵ saha-jātāmodena⁶ sakalabhuvanatalam parivāsento, navanīrahāragambhīra-jaladharadhaninibhāsadhiraṃ⁸ giram nicchāretvā: “Aggo ‘ham asmi lokassāti,” sabbajīnavaracāritam⁹ uttamasiha-nādam akāsi.

Tadanantaram janānidhighosagambhīradundubhī¹⁰dhani-purassareṇa¹¹ maṅgalapaṭahapaṭuravasamvassitena¹² anekajanasahassakalakalabahalena ussavakolāhalena tibhuvanā¹³ āpūrayanto, caranapātaraṇitanūpurasahassamukharitadasadisena¹⁴ sarabhasagaticalitalolabhāralatāsamapphotitakucathalena¹⁵ sarabhasaukkhepacalitamanivalayāvalī-vācālitaabhujatalena¹⁶ vīṇāveṇumurajakamśatālayānugatenā madhuragī¹⁷tagīyamānena nac¹⁸cakīlāpasutena Māyādevīparijānenānuyāto, calitamanīkuṇḍalāhatakapolatalena¹⁹ bhamamānasavanuppaleṇa addhavigalitavilolasekhareṇa niddayāhata²⁰udīgam²¹addalapaṭahakāhalasaṅkharavajanitagamanena pavattanaccena rājālokenānugato, gāyamānena²² vaggamānena nāṭakagaṇenānugamamāno, sasāmantam²³ sāntepuram²⁴ sarājaparisaṃ²⁵ sabālavuddham

¹ S₁ alaṅkato ² B paññāyamāno ³ S₁ -vīthihāre

⁴ S₁ vijambhamānam ; S₂ vijambhamāna-

⁵ B -parimaṇḍalasugandhamanohareṇa

⁶ B S₂ -jānanāmodena

⁷ B navanīrapadara-

⁸ B -varagiram

⁹ B -cāritam

¹⁰ B -dudrubhi-

¹¹ B -puratareṇa

¹² B -samvaddhitena

¹³ B tibhavanam

¹⁴ B caranapātuddharanāranitanupūra-

¹⁵ B arasaṅgaticalitalolahāralatāsamuppotthitakucapale-

na parigamaaukkhepacalitamanivalayārāvaranītabhujala-
tena ¹⁶ S₁ -bhujatalena ¹⁷ S₁ -gītīm

¹⁸ B -nāṭa-

¹⁹ S₁ -tthalena

²⁰ B niddayaniddayāhata-

²¹ B -maṇḍalā-

²² B gāyo pavattamānena

²³ B inserts tato

²⁴ S_{1,2} -sāntopuram

²⁵ B rājaparijanam

sanāgabhujagāsanam¹ sasurāsuraṁ samahisāgaraṁ sa-
 MeruYugandharaṁ lokam naccāpento, navasudhāvadātapā-
 sādāsatanirantaram maṇimayamaṅgalakalasayugalopa-
 sobhitadvārappadesaṁ vividhanavapallavanivahaniranta-
 ranicitam² ullāsitaṭākasahassaṁ yāmāvatṭhitavividha-
 gajaghaṭāsāṅkaṭam³ anekaturagasahassasambādham⁴
 rājamaggaṁ⁵ aparimitajanasaṁmūhasamuddasaṅkulaṁ
 rājakulaṁ sanarāmaralokenābhiniṭo antepuracaracāruvilā-
 sinijanena⁶ kurumānāvatarāṇakamaṅgalo maṅgalappa-
 dipo viya asesajanaṇandaniyo sahababhūsaṇo⁷ viya mahā-
 purisalakkhaṇehi upeto, vijjullatāhi viya viracitāvayavo
 pādatalakamalayugalena Kāladevalaisisisam⁸ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
 caraṇatalapadumarāgaratanaraṁsinā pitumakuṭamaṇini-
 karam obhāsetvā candodayena jalaṇidhim iva kalakalamu-
 kharam mahantam ussavam paṭidinaṁ pavaddhento, suk-
 kapakkhābhivaddhamānacandaṁḍalānukārena¹⁰ vad-
 dhanto,¹¹ sattavassikakāle sattaratanamayam sahasasavaṅ-
 kam satatitṭham ratanaṇālukākinnṇatiralekham¹² atima-
 dhurasitalāmalajalasampunṇam suphullakumudakuvala-
 yam¹³ dibbamayam pokkharāṇim ajjhogahetvā,¹⁴ mahatā
 parivāreṇa devakumāro viya udakakīlaṁ kīlāmāno, soḷasa-
 vassikakāle asesava¹⁵ sumatīpatimakutaṭapīṭhapatī¹⁶ ṭṭhita-
 caraṇo¹⁷ sakalabhuvanamaṇḍale asadisābhisekam pāpuṇi.

Tadā vijitamakaraketurūpo¹⁸ pituniveditakumāro para-
 masukhumālo : “ Na jānāti kiñci sippaṁ : na dassāma¹⁹
 tassa dhitaro ti,” vuttaṁ rājanicayavacanāṁ sutvā, nagare
 bheriṇ carāpetvā, sannihitajanā²⁰ asamūhe puravaramajjhe

¹ S₂ -bhujagāsanam

² B -nicitaṭāraphita-

³ S₂ yāmāvatṭhita-

⁴ B -turaṅga-

⁵ S_{1,2} omit rājamaggaṁ

⁶ S_{1,2} antopuravaracāru-

⁷ S_{1,2} sahababhūsaṇehi

⁸ B Kāladevilaisi-

⁹ S₁ -katvā

¹⁰ B -maṇḍalākārena

¹¹ S_{1,2} vadddhento

¹² S₂ vālikā-

¹³ S₁ -kuvalamayam

¹⁴ B gāhetvā

¹⁵ S₂ avasesavas-

¹⁶ B -vasudhādhipati-

¹⁷ B -makutaṭapīṭhapatīṭhitacaraṇatālo

¹⁸ B vijitasāṅgāmagato keturūpo

¹⁹ S₁ dassāmi

²⁰ S₂ B -mahājana-

susajjitadibbasabbhāsanibham¹ alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍapam
gantvā, mahārahapallaṅkavaragato nekanarapatisahassa-
majjhavattikulācalamajjhagato² viya kanakasikhari-
nekaratanābharanappabhājālapaṭicchannāvayavo Indāvu³-
dhasahassasañchādītadasadiso⁴ va jaladharasamayadi-
vaso amalamaṇi⁵ bhūmidissamānapaṭi⁶ bimbātāya paṭi-
sinehena mahiyā hadayeneva dhāriyamāno uddhūyamāna-
kanakadaṇḍacāmarakalāpo aparimitaparijano pi adutiyo
akkhaṇavedhādayo dhanuggahe pakkosāpetvā sahasatthā-
maṇ⁷ sarāsanam āharāpetvā adho dhanukotivāmapādaṅ-
gulipitṭhe⁸ ṭhapetvā, kappāsikacāpaṇaṃ viya jiyam āro-
petvā jiyam pothento asanisahassasaghosabhiṃsanena jiya-
ravena sakalaṃ tiyojanikaṃ Kapilapuraṃ kampamānaṃ
viya katvā avibhāvitatūṇira⁹ mukhadhanugunagamanāga-
manasarasandhānamokkhakaratalo¹⁰ usuvegameghanādehi
saratalappabhāvijjujālehi¹¹ gaganakuharaparipūritasaravā-
¹²ridhārā¹³ sahassehi jaladharadivasāyamānāni nabhasi
dassitāhi usupadumasamujjalabāṇakamalinihi saradadiva-
sāyamānāni¹⁴ accuggatāhi sarasopānamālāhi saggamaggā-
yamānāni suvibhattavividhavicittehi¹⁵ sarapāsādamāṇa-
pehi sagganagarāyamānāni tibhuvanavimhāpaniyāni ane-
kavidhasippāni dassetvā, caturaṅgasamannāgatatimirani-
kare yojanabahalakulisācalapārānihitasāsapadassanasa-
matthavisuddhapaśādacakkhuttāyojana¹⁶ tṭhānatṭhitavālaṃ
vijjhitvā, ekavikkamakkantasakalabhuvanatalo¹⁷ jiyāropa-
neneva ārādhitehi Sākiyanarādhihehi alaṅkaritvā nītānaṃ

¹ S₁ -dibbasabbhāya

² B -sahassamajjhagato viya cakkavattikulācalamajjha-
to viya ca

³ B Indāyudha-

⁴ B -sañcādita-; S_{1,2} -sañjādita-

⁵ S₁ acala-

⁶ B bhūmiyaṃ padissa-

⁷ B sahasatthāmasarā-

⁸ B -koṭiyaṃ

⁹ S₁ -tūṇhira-

¹⁰ B -sandhānakaddhanamāraṇamokkhakaratalo

¹¹ B sarappabhāvi-

¹² B omits -saravāri-

¹³ B inserts -sata-

¹⁴ B saradivas-

¹⁵ B suvihita-

¹⁶ S₁ -cakkhuttāyo yojana-

¹⁷ B -sakalaSākyarājabhavanatalo

tamālanīlasukhumasurabhikesapāsānam paripunnarajanī-
 karasommavadanānam¹ vīkasitanīla²nīrajābhīrāmalo-
 cānānam indacāpakūṭīlanīlabhamukānam bandhujīvakadala-
 pātāladasanāvāṇānam³ kanakakuṇḍalamanditagandā-
 nam⁴ kucakanakahaṃsasaṅgamāgatagagana⁵Gaṅgānī-
 radhārāvīrājitarucira⁶hārānam lomalatālavālakena⁷ maṇi-
 kanakamekhalādāmena parigatavisālaghanajaghanatatā-
 nam karikarasannibhoruyugalānam pade pade raṇitamāṇi-
 nūpurānam piṇḍā⁸lattakapallavita⁹pādapaṇkajānam su-
 rakinnaranārīgaṇātīgānam saṅgītena vijitadevanāṭaki-
 nam cattālīsasaḥassarājasundarīnam majjhe velam viya
 sāgarassa madalekham¹⁰ viya gajavarassa latam viya
 mahīruḥassa kusumasampadam viya madhupavāsassa¹¹
 candanavanarājīm viya Malayācalassa bhūṣābhūtam attano
 niddam¹² viya nayanagāhinīm Bimbādevīm aggamaheśīm
 katvā, avahasantesu¹³ viya Sakkabhavanāni abhibhavan-
 tesu viya Brahmavimānāni sakalanaradevabhavanasiri-
 sañcāyesu¹⁴ viya rammasubhanāmakesu¹⁵ tisu pāsādesu
 surayuvanihi paricariyamāno devakumāro viya varayuva-
 nihi paricariyamāno devaḥlokaśirīm viya rajjaśirīm anu-
 bhavanto kamena¹⁶ vuddhim agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ sakalalokaṇayanānandajanano sakehi
 sajanaparijanehi saddhim pāsādā otarītvā, ādarāvanamita-
 molī¹⁷sithilamaṇimakūṭapantihi mahīpālacakkehi paṇā-
 mayamāno¹⁸ mahatā ca balakāyena parivuto rathavaram
 āruyha uyyānabhūmīm gacchanto, nagaramahāvīthiyam

¹ B -nikarahemavadanānam

² B -nilapuppha-

³ S¹ -dasanavanānam ; B -dasanānam

⁴ B abhimanāpiyatimparukuca-

⁵ B saṅgamāgatagaṇānam

⁶ B -rucita-

⁷ B lomalatābālānam manekamaṇi-

⁸ B piṇḍi-

⁹ B -plavita-

¹⁰ B bhaddalekham vijjadharassa latam

¹¹ S₁ madhumāsassa ; S₂ madhuvāsassa

¹² B niddanayanagāhinīm

¹³ S₂ apahasantesu

¹⁴ B -bhavanasirīm samāyesu

¹⁵ S₂ B rammasuramma-

¹⁶ B anukkamena

¹⁷ S₂ omits -moli-

¹⁸ B manāpiyamāno

devanimmitam purisaṃ jarāyantena viya pīletvā, gahitayobbanarasam¹ saṅkhadhavalakesakalāpadhāriṃ valiparikiṇṇagattam² sabalavivaṇṇadubbaladehayantam padumasa-ram iva himadūsitam divasakaram iva saduddinaṃ cittasālam³ iva sāravirahitam tarum iva dāvaggilaṅghitam jarā-jajjarasariraṃ bhamantam āgacchantam disvā, migo viya nigghātaghosacakita⁴hadayo samvegā upagamma dīgham-ūlham⁵ abhinissayanto⁶: “Nivattaya nivattaya ratham sārathi tvan ti,” vatvā, tena nivattitaratho, “jarā jareti,” nirantaram anuvitakkayanto sakabhavanam upagantvā, mānussikasampattitilakabhūtehi amaragaṇehi pi patthanīyasobhehi⁷ kāmīssarahatthasārārūpehi dhitimativiriyādi-guṇagaṇavara⁸ratanaparipantehi⁹ mānamadapamādādivi-vidhadosaśatasahasasahāyehi sādhujanamahimopaghātanigghātehi¹⁰ bālajanasammohapadaṭṭhānehi lokass’ eva Māravāyādhāsandhāpita¹¹pāsehi paṇītehi vividhehi kāmagaṇehi samappito na taṃ jarārūpaṃ saritvā, puna pi kālantarena¹² uyyānaṃ tath’ eva gacchanto nagaramahāvithiyaṃ yeva devanimmitam puthutaruddhumātodarakaracaraṇa-yugalaṃ nissaya kampitadehaṃ¹³ vyādhiripuparipīlitaṃ,¹⁴ “Ammā, tāteti,” nirantaraṃ sa¹⁵gaggadaṃ karuṇam uggirantam purisaṃ olambiya saṅkasaṅkama āgacchantam disvā, samviggaṇacitto ratham nivattāpetvā, sakabhavanam eva upagato dibbavisayam abhibhavantehi paṇitavividhavisayappakārehi apahāṭamānaso kilesaripuviyayassa dukkarataṃ lokassa pakāsento viya na taṃ vyādhirūpaṃ saritvā,

¹ B gahitayobbanarasam

² B palitaparikiṇṇagattasabalā iva ciraṃ dubbaladehayantam himapadūsitam

³ B jajjarasālam iva

⁴ B -ghosasaṅkita-

⁵ S_{1,2} dīghamūlham

⁶ B abhinindayanto

⁷ B patthanīyayasasobhehi

⁸ S₂ -guṇāgamanavara-

⁹ S₁ -paripatthehi ; B -paripantehi

¹⁰ B sādhujanahitopaghātanighātehi

¹¹ B Māravāyādhāsandhāpita-

¹² B kālantare

¹³ B pakampita-

¹⁴ B vyādhiripumimparipīli-

¹⁵ B pabhaggakarūṇam

puna pi puravīthiyaṃ yeva devanimmitam matapurisam
 aparapurisehi catūhi vuyhamānam apavidbhakesehi rodana-
 paretehi ¹ bahūhi naranārigaṇehi parivutaṃ disvā, sañjāta-
 saṃvego sakabhavanam upagamma pubbakammasampā-
 ditehi visayehi pamādam upagato, puna pi tath' eva devanim-
 mitaṃ sunivatthasupārutacīvaraṃ sātindriyamānasam
 anugataṃ iva bhikkhusiriyaṃ aditthapubbavesaṃ bhikkhum
 āgacchantāṃ disvā, sañjātapabbajjābhilāso kusumaphalapal-
 lavālāṇkatavividha ² taruvaropasobhitaṃ ³ samadamadhu-
 karagaṇopakūjitam ⁴ pavattanaccasikhisobhamānam uyyā-
 nam pāvisi.

Tadā Sākyakulakamalinirājahaṃso viya vipphurantihi
 dehappabhāhi sabālātapam ⁵ iva sadāvāṇalam iva vanam
 upadassento, vidadhavanalatākusumareṇudhūsarō ⁶ deva-
 parisāya ⁷ saddhiṃ Nandanavana ⁸ samajjho gāhakaṇāta-
 kanāyako viya nātakādihi saddhiṃ vanabhavanasukham
 anubhavanto pubbaṇham saṃharitvā, sucivimalasālilapūri-
 taṃ kamalakumuduppalakukalayādikusumābharaṇavibhū-
 sitam padumamadhupānamattahaṃsakāminikatakolāhalaṃ
 vimujjamāna ⁹ samada Sākiyavilāsinīkucakalasalulitaṃ ma-
 ṅgalapokkharāṇim ogāhetvā, Nandanasarasamogāhaka-
 pākasāsano viya sapariso jalaṃ kīlitvā, vāsarāvasāne sahaṃ-
 saṃ saraṃ saha kāmīnihi pajahitvā, tīre paramaruciradas-
 sane sakahadayasītale silātale nisiditvā, Vissakamma-
 surakumārenālāṇkato nānāvīrāgatanuvaravasananivāsano
 āmutta ¹⁰ muttaṅgada ¹¹ keyūro varaparama ¹² surabhikusū-
 mamālāsamalaṇkatasirorūho ruciranavakanaka ¹³ makūṭa-
 kuṇḍalo catūhi garuḷajavavegamaṅgalasitasindhavehi yut-
 taṃ varakanakarajatamanīratana racitasamosarita vidadha-
 surabhikusumadāmaṃ ratham abhiruyha, ¹⁴ rājasirinivāsa-

¹ S₁ rodanaparehi

² B omits -vividha-

³ B -sobhitamada-

⁴ S₁ -kuñjitam

⁵ B sadā bālāṇalam

⁶ S₂ -dhuvasarīro

⁷ B vaddhapaṇisāya

⁸ B Nandavana-

⁹ S₂ vajjamānasa-; B majjamānasa-

¹⁰ S₂ āmuttamuttamba-

¹¹ B -aṅgara-

¹² B vagguparama-

¹³ B -kanakakoṭṭima-

¹⁴ B āruyha

punḍarīkena¹ khīrasāgaraphenadhavalena thūlamuttakālā-
 pajālakāvutena sitātapattena nivāritātapo uddhūyamānacā-
 rucāmarakalāpapavanānattitakaṇṇapallavo yuvatīgativasā-
 raṇitanūpurapārihāriyasarasanasaravamukhareṇa madhura-
 sararanitaviṇāravakolāhalena maṅgalagītena giyamānayasa-
 santāno madajalamalinakapoladolāyamānamadhukara²ku-
 lāhi kuñjaraghaṭāhi jaladharadivasāyamānāya raṇita³ma-
 dhurakanaka⁴ghaṇṭikaravamukharakaṇṭhehi mañjetṭhalo-
 hita⁵kkhandhakesaraghaṭāvālapallavehi vanagajarudhira-
 pātālakasara⁶ghaṭāhi kesarihi⁷ viya turaṅgamehi bhāsu-
 rāya alaṅkāra⁸kāyābharanaṇjutisamujjotena⁹ surabhiku-
 sumavasanaḥbharanaḥbhūsitena palayajalanidhikallolasan-
 ghātena viya kalakalabahalena anekasata¹⁰sahassa¹¹patti-
 kajanena sobhitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto turaṅ-
 gamayam¹² iva mahitalaṁ kuñjaramayam iva disāvalayam
 ātapattamaṇḍalamayam iva antalikkhaṁ dhajamayam iva
 ambaratalaṁ gajamadagandhamayam¹³ iva samīraṇam
 bhūpālamayam iva pajārāsīm¹⁴ ābharanarasmimayam iva
 gaganam¹⁵ kiritamayam iva ātapaṁ cāmaramayam iva
 divasaṁ jayasaddamayam iva tibhuvanaṁ karonto, nānāju-
 tivisarasamujjalena vaṇṇena janānayanāni ākaḍḍhanto¹⁶
 puññānubhāvaṁ samugghosento viya¹⁷ atimanohareṇa¹⁸
 sirisobhaggena sāyaṇhasamaye anekavātapānavivaranig-
 gata¹⁹yuvatibhūsanakiraṇasahasasasaṅkulam Kapilapuram
 pāvīsi.

Tadā tibhuvana²⁰vilobhaniyo aṅgappabhāppavāhena lā-

¹ B - punḍarikavarakkīrasāgaraphenū-

² S₂ - madhurasareṇa; B - madhurararāṇa-

³ B - rasiṭamadhura- ⁴ S₂ madhukarakanaka-

⁵ B - lohitaṭṭhakehi sadasalatāvālapallavehi

⁶ B - pātāpātālapādakesarasarehi

⁷ S₂ - kesarasatākesarihi ⁸ B alaṅkata-

⁹ S_{1,2} - jutiya ¹⁰ S₂ omits -sata- ¹¹ B -sahassena

¹² S₂ turagamayam ¹³ S₂ -gandham iva

¹⁴ B pajam rasiṭābharāṇa- ¹⁵ B gaganatalam

¹⁶ S₂ ākaḍḍhento ¹⁷ S₁ omits viya

¹⁸ S₂ B atimanoramena ¹⁹ B -viniggata-

²⁰ B tibhavana-

vaṇṇamayam ¹ iva nagaram ² ānanamaṇḍalena candabim-
bamayam iva gaganatalam ābharaṇarasmiālokena Indā-
yudhamayam iva ātapam locanamayūkhalekhāsantānena
niluppalamayam iva divasam dassento pura³sundariṇam
sābhilāsehi anilacalitakuvalayadaladāmadighehi ⁴ tarala-
taratārasārehi diṭṭhipātehi vilumpiyamāno viya Madana-
saraparamparāgatānam ⁵ vanitānam ādāsamayāni viya
salilamayāni viya phalikamayāni viya ca ⁶ hadayāni pavi-
santo viya ākāreṇa tāsam āpiyamāno ⁷ viya locanapuṭehi
āhuyamāno viya bhūsāravehi ⁸ anugamamāno viya hada-
yehi nibaddhamāno ⁹ viya ābharaṇaratanarasmirajjūhi
mahatā sirisamudayena ¹⁰ gacchanto Makaraddhajāyudha-
bhūto rāgāsavamattāya Kisāgotamī ¹¹ rājadhitarābhigītā ¹²
nibbutapadanihitagitā sutvā: “Ayaṃ me sūssavanam ¹³
sāvesiti,” paramaratikaram hāram omuñcitvā tassā pesetvā,
sajjaladharam iva kālāgarudhūmamaṇḍalehi sanibhāram iva
yāmakunjaraghaṭāsikārehi sanisam iva tamālāvithikāan-
dhakārehi rājadvārasamīpam upagantvā, sabālātapam iva
ratanālokehi satārāgaṇam iva muttākālāpehi savassasama-
yam iva dhārāghārehi ¹⁴ abbhāhatamaṅgalaturiyaravapūri-
tam uparacitavikacakamalakusumappakāram lalitavanitā-
pāda ¹⁵ rāgaṅkitam antepura ¹⁶ carajananūpurajjhaṅkāramano-
haram pacalitabhūsanamaṇiravaramaṇiyapāsādam abhiru-
hitvā, uparacitasitavitāne āsattamuttāguṇe maṇippadipap-
pahatatimiranikare indudīdhitidhavalasacchādapate ¹⁷ Kelā-
sasilātalavisālasayanatale nipajji.

Tāvad eva tam ¹⁸ surayuvatīsadisarūpasobhāvayuvatiyo
madhuraravāni turiyāni ¹⁹ gahetvāna mahāpurisaṃ sampa-

¹ B parilāvanna- ² B nagaram karonto ³ B puma-

⁴ B -dissantehi nettatārātalehi diṭṭhapātehi

⁵ B Madanayanaparamparāyāgatānam ⁶ S₂ omits ca

⁷ B āsiyamāno ⁸ B guharavehi ⁹ S₂ nivadamāno

¹⁰ S₂ sirisamudaye ¹¹ S₁ Kisāgotamiyā

¹² -rājadhitarāyābhigitanibbuta- ¹³ B suvacanam

¹⁴ B dhārāghaṭāhi ¹⁵ B pādātalarūpakitam

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopura- ¹⁷ S₁ -pacchādapate

¹⁸ B nam ¹⁹ B gahetvā

rivāretvā¹ ramayantiyo² naccagitavādītāni payojayi-
msu.³

Tasim samaye Makaraddhajavijayaghosānukārīṇā bhu-
saninnādena saddhim pavattanaccam olovento navajala-
dharaghosagambhīram anugataviṇāveṇuravaramaṇiyamu-
dinganādaṃ suṇanto tatthābhiratirahitabhāvena muhuttaṃ
niddam okkamitvā pabujjhivā, vikasitanayanayugavalini-
ggatappabhāpavāhena samubbhāsita vāsabhavāno uṭṭhahi-
tvā hamsadhavale sayanatale nisinno gandhatelāvaseka-
dipikā⁴lokena niddūpagatavikaṭapākatabibhacchāsayanam
sacetikam nātakī⁵ssamūham disvā, surabhavanam avahasana-
tam iva pajjalantam pāsādatalam āmakasusānam iva
nissirikam passamāno bhuvanattayam palayānalasikhāka-
lāpaparigatatinaḷuṭim⁶ iva maññamāno tibhuvanada-
hanam nibbānāmatarasena nibbāpetukāmo acchannasava-
nam Channam āmantetvā: “Raṇamatthakam Kaṇṭhakam
nāma turaṅgavaram āharāti,” pesetvā,⁷ sutavaram daṭṭhu-
kāmo ābaddhadhavalā⁸kusumadāmakasatam pajjalitama-
ṅgalappadipam Bimbāya sirigabbham pavisitvā, apariccatta-
gabbharāgam⁹ kumāram udayaparipāṭalamandaḷam iva
savitāram aparaṃ sañjhālohitabimbam iva rajanikaram
upphullam iva ratanāravindarāsim¹⁰ pavālakisalayadalehi
viya bālātapacchedehi viya padumarāgarasmīhi viya vira-
citāvayavam suravanitākaraaparibhatam¹¹ ivāmarakumāra-
kam uttattakanakasannibhāya dehappabhāya pūrayantam
iva vāsabhavanam vasikaraṇamantam viya cittassa āka-
ddhanaañjanam viya nettassa sirisayanagatam attajam
vigatanimesa¹²niccalapakhumena¹³ ānandajalapāṭalapūri-
tatārakena cakkhunā pivamāno viya oloketvā pi, para-
hitaratabhāvena Channopanītam hayaratanam¹⁴ kanakapa-

¹ B parivāretvā ² B ramāpentiyo ³ B yojayimsu

⁴ B -dipakā- ⁵ S_{1,2} nātikā- ⁶ B -tiṇavajam

⁷ B āharattham pesetvā ⁸ B avanaddhadhavalā-

⁹ B -gabbhabhāgam ¹⁰ B rattāravindarāsim iva

¹¹ B suravanitākāsaparibhaṭṭham ; S_{1,2} -paribhaṭṭham

¹² S₁ -nivesa- ¹³ S_{1,2} -padumena

¹⁴ S_{1,2} omit hayaratanam

tṭalatāpatānena pade pade raṇitaratanamālena thūlamuttā-
 phalabahalena ¹ tārāgaṇālāṇkatasañjharāgen' ² eva assā-
 laṇkāreṇa samalaṇkatam patanāvapatanajanitakhurarave-
 hi jajjaritavasundharehi ³ khuraputehi sāmino murajavā-
 dapūjaṃ viya kurumānam pūritabhuvanāmodaviravena ⁴
 atimanohareṇa pītibharitena hesāravena ⁵ koṇcanādaṃ ⁶
 vegasaṅghātam iva dehavantam suriyodayam iva sakala-
 bhuvanapūjārahaṃ asesalakkhaṇopapannaṃ Kelāsadhava-
 lahayavararatanam ⁷ samāruya, Channenānugato naga-
 rā ⁸ nikkhamitvā, samāgatānekaloka ⁹ dhātuvāsīpiyūsa-
 pehi ¹⁰ gandhamālambārābharanadipadhūpacandanacunṇa-
 vutṭhihi pūjyamāno, sakalagaganatalam mahā ¹¹ megha-
 vutṭhidhārāparipunṇam viya dibbapupphavassena niranta-
 ram kurumāno, dibbasaṅgītinigghosena paṭhavīto yāvāka-
 niṭṭhā palayajalanidhinādeneva ekaninnādaṃ janayanto,
 tena rattisesena timsayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā, rajjatta-
 yam atikkamma abhisekāvatiṇṇajanapadavadhūkucacanda-
 nadhūlidhavalikatatarāṅgamālāṃ nadīm Anomam utta-
 ritvā, tīre sītā ¹² sukhumapulinatale ṭhatvā, udite taruṇa-
 tarakapilapanalohite ¹³ timiranikaranidhanakare sahaṣsa-
 kirāṇe: "Channa tvam mama imāni ratanābharāṇāni
 imaṇ ca pārijātakamandāravamakarandabindusindūrītā-
 ṅga ¹⁴ māṅgalaturāṅgamam ādāya Kapilapuram gacchāhīti,"
 taṃ vissajjetvā sajalaladharappabbhābhāsuraṇa ¹⁵ nisitavi-
 malakhaggena supupphitakaṇikāratarusikharasamuggata-
 bhamarāvalililānukāriṇaṃ sakesamakuṭaṃ chinditvā,
 ākāse ¹⁶ paṭiujjhītvā, ¹⁷ arahaddhajam paridahitvā, sātākaya-
 gaṃ gaganatale ukkhipitvā, sayam eva pabbajitvā, Anupi-

¹ B -phullabaha-

³ B calitavasundharehi

⁵ B pasādaravena

⁷ B hayaratanam āruya

⁹ S₂ samānekaloka-

¹¹ S₁ omits -megha-

¹³ B -kapilapanaullohite

¹⁵ B sakalaladharabbhāsuraṇa

¹⁶ B ākāsaṃ

² B -sañjhānurāge-

⁴ S_{1,2} -bhuvanodaravivareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} koṇcamānaṃ

⁸ B nagarato

¹⁰ B -piyusādehi

¹² S₁ sīta-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} -sindhuritāṅga-

¹⁷ S_{1,2} -vijjhītvā

yaṁ nāma ambavanam pavisitvā, tattha surabhikusuma-
gandhāvabaddhahadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatīhi
samanatato gumbagumbāyamāne ¹ phalarasapamuditahada-
yāhi madhuravirutāhi ² kokilavanitāhi upagiyamāne sattā-
ham pabbajjāsukhena vītināmeti.

Atha sakalalokekapajjoto jaladharasamayo viya pasa-
mitarajo ³ alaṅkāro viya brahmacariyassa yobbano viya
Dhammassa sañjhāgaṇānurañjita ⁴ saradasamayarajanikaro
viya kāsāvavarasaṁvuto ⁵ ekako'pi ⁶ anekajanaparivuto
viya sobhamāno taṁ vanavāsimigapakkhinaṁ nayanāmata-
pānam iva karonto, ekacarakakesarī viya narasiho matta-
mātāṅgavilāsagāmī samassāsento ⁷ viya vasundharam
pādātalehi ekadivāsen 'eva timsayojanikam maggaṁ gantvā,
uttuṅgatarāṅgabhaṅgābhīrāmaṁ Gaṅgaṁ nadim utta-
ritvā, Vararājagahaṁ ⁸ nāma atimanoramaṁ ⁹ nagaram
pavisitvā, tattha issariyamadamattajanam parihāsento ¹⁰
viya uddhatavesassa janassa ¹¹ lajjam uppādayamāno viya
vayakantisantihi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto ¹²
rūpasiriyā sabbajanānayanāni vilumpanto viya santindriyo
santamānaso yugamattam pekkhamāno puravīthiyam ¹³
piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattam bhattaṁ gahetvā: “Ko'
yaṁ Sakko nu kho—Māra ¹⁴ Brahmanāgayakkhamanussā-
nam aññataro nu kho ti?” sañjātakutūhalaṁ nagaram
Merumanthābhihataśāgaram iva ākulaṁ katvā, nagarato
nikkhamitvā, Paṇḍavācalasamīpe vikacavanalatāsura-bhi-
kusumaparimale okāse nisīditvā, paccavekkhābalena missa-
kabhattam amataṁ viya paribhuñjitvā, Bimbisāranarādhi-
penopagantvā nāma gottam pucchitvā: “Āgato me sahāyo
Sākyavaṁsasikhāmaṇibhūto Siddhatthakumāro ti,” pamu-

¹ S₂ gumagumāyane; S₁ gumagumāyamāne

² S₁ madhukara-

³ B upasamita-

⁴ B ghananurañjita-

⁵ B -varapāvuto

⁶ S₂ eko'pi

⁷ B pamayāpento

⁸ B vararājagahaṁ Rājagahaṁ nāma

⁹ B atimanoharam ¹⁰ S₁ parihāsanto; B paribhāsento

¹¹ B uddhatapavedhitajanassa

¹² MSS. baddhanto

¹³ B suravithiyam

¹⁴ B ko nu kho Māra-

ditahadayena tena rajjena nimantiyamāno : “ Na mam’
attho, mahārāja, cakkavattivibhūtiyā pi ; lokahitāyāham
padhānam anuyuñjivā Buddhho bhavissāmīti,” Māgadharā-
jjam paṭikkhipivā, padhānabhūmiṃ gacchanto Ālārātā-
pasena mahāyasena Uddakatāpasena nirāmisena gaṇāca-
riyatthāne¹ yāciyamāno² na tam pi adhivāsetvā kilāma-
nasamada Magadhasundarikesapāsāgarudhūmakusumasu-
rabhisalilāya Nerañjarāya nadiyā tīre tuṭṭhahatthapa-
rapuṭṭhaghuṭṭhe³ visālasālavane mahāpadhānam anuyuñ-
jitvā, pubbe Surindo viya surasundarīhi parivuto surabha-
vanasukham iva Kapilapurasukham suciram anubhavanto,
kāmasukhālīkānuyogena mokkhābhāvam pakāsentō, idāni
dinakaravaṭume gaṇṭhikaronto⁴ viya medinimaṇḍalam
parivattento viya ca kehici kātum asakkuṇeyyam koṭippat-
taṃ dukkarakārīkaṃ karonto, attakilamathānuyogena nibbā-
nābhāvam sandassetvā, majjhimāya patipadāya patipajjanto
olārikāhārapaṭisevanena sarīraṃ santappetvā, Visākhapuṇ-
ṇamadivase udite udayagirisikharasikhāmaṇibhūte kamala-
vanavikasanakare⁵ asisirakiraṇe mattahaṃsavilāsagāmī
pāto’ va gantvā, bhikkhācārakālam āgamayamāno ajapā-
lanigrodhamūle pācīnalokadhātum olovento sarīrappabhāhi
sakalam taṃ rukkham suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ katvā ghanavivara-
gatadivasakaro viya virocāmāno nisīdi.

Tato Uruvelāyam⁶ Senāninigame Senānikuṭimbikassa
dhītā Sujātā vayappattā tasmiṃ rukkhe ekam patthanaṃ
katvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappā tasmiṃ divase : “ Ajja balikam-
maṃ karissāmīti,” pāto’ va pāyāsam anāyāsam paramama-
dhuraṃ sampatipādetvā, sataśahassagghaṇakaṃ suvaṇṇa-
pātīm alaṅkaritvā, tattha madhupāyāsam pūretvā, aparāya
kanakapātiyā pidahitvā sisenādāya surabhikusumavasana-
bharaṇabhūsitā sunilā⁷ bhamarakesehi sannihitabāhala-
dhakārā bhāsa⁸ mānatanusampadā ca⁹ puṇḍarikamukhī
harīṇalocanā ca bālātapappabhādhārā¹⁰ kumudahāsini ca⁹

¹ S₁ - tthānena ² S₂ yācitamanena ³ S_{1,2} - sutthe

⁴ B gaṇṭhikaṃ karonto ⁵ S₁ - vikasitākāre

⁶ B Uruvelāya ⁷ S₂, B omī sunilā^o ⁸ S₁ pabhāsa-

⁹ B omīts ca ¹⁰ B omīts - dharā

madhuraḥaṁsanādā samunnatapayodharā¹ ca² kamala-komalakarā puthusilānitambā³ ca karabhoruvilambita-gāminī ca³ kuladevatā viya rajanīkarassa velā viya rāgasāgarassa⁴ jotimālā viya navayobbanacandodayassa mahānadi viya ratirasāmatassa⁵ puññakammapariṇāmaparamparā viya lokassa vividhālāṅkāravasānakusumadāmā-nulepanopetalalitayuvatiparivutā paṭupatahaninnādānuppa-bandhena⁶ pūrayantīva cakkavālāṁ kusumamayam iva gandhamamayam iva dhūpamayam⁷ iva ca karonti sakalam eva lokadhātum gacchanti nigrodhapādape⁸ dūrato' va tam mahāsattam puññasañcayam iva rūpavantaṁ nisinnaṁ disvā, pītisomanassajātā : “Rukkhadevatā ti,” mañña-mānā⁹ saha dassanen' eva oṇatā gantvā, sīsato tam abhinavabhānubimba¹⁰ nibhaṁ suvaṇṇapātim otāretvā, tassa rat-takuvalayakomalapāṇitale ṭhapetvā, mahītale sannī¹¹ hitalālāta¹² candasakalā : “Yathā me manoratho nipphanno evaṁ vo pi nippajjatūti,” atīmanoharaṁ giram udīriyitvā¹³ pamodamānā gatā.

Lokaṇāyako pi suvaṇṇapātim gaheṭvā, tataruhatarupari-galitakusumareṇupīṇjaraṁ Nerañjarā¹⁴ tiraṁ gantvā, tattha suppatitṭhita¹⁵ stitthe khīrasāgaratarāṅgapaṇḍare pulinatale tam pāyasaṁ ṭhapetvā, aparajalanidhim¹⁶ avataranto raṁsimālī viya salilavāhinim otaritvā, bhūminipatitam iva gaganatalaṁ jalatalaṁ Indadhanusahasseneva sārīrappabhābhi obhāsento¹⁷ ogāheṭvā, nadīvaravilāsini¹⁸ tarāṅgakara-

¹ S₂ samuppanṇatapayodharā

² B omits ca

³ B omits ca . . . ca

⁴ B taritasāgarassa

⁵ B paratīrakāmassa

⁶ B paṭupadasādinnaḍānānupabandhena

⁷ B dhūmamayam

⁸ S_{1,2} -pādapaṁ

⁹ B mañña-mānā pasādanayanānavatā

¹⁰ B sannibhaṁ ¹¹ S_{1,2} mahīsanni- ¹² S₂, B -nalāta-

¹³ S₁ udīriyitvā

¹⁴ B omits Nerañjarā-

¹⁵ S_{1,2} suppatitṭhābhihita-

¹⁶ B -nidhim iva taranto rasmimālī viya

¹⁷ S₁ obhāsayanto

¹⁸ B nadīdhāravilāsini-

sa assaparimatta'sariro nahātvā, pubbajalanidhitatasa-
muggatatapano ² viya uttaritvā, nadīrodhe nisinno pāyāsā-
sanaṃ katvā, sotasi ³ paṭisotagāminin suvaṇṇapātīm vissaj-
jetvā, tatth'eva ⁴ surabhikusuma'samalaṅkate nilobhāse
manorame sālavane divā vihāraṃ katvā, divasāvasāne
suvaṇṇasurabhigandhakusumesu vaṇṇato parigalitvā, cīva-
rassoparipatamānesu surāsurapūjitāsu indivarāravindaman-
dāravādikusumavutṭhīdhārāsu nirantaraṃ vassamānāsu
surakinnarasundarīsu sādhu-kāraṃ dadamānāsu surabhi-
candanacuṇṇasamākulāsu kusumakuṇkumadhūpasugaṇa-
dhīsu ⁶ vividhacārumahaddhajamālinīsu dasasahassiloka-
dhātūsu kampamānāsu lulita⁷kamalakumudavane maka-
randamadhubindusandohavahe kusumāmodatappi⁸tālījāle
mandamandaṃ ⁹ vāhante gandhavāhe devagaṇalaṅkata-
maggena mattebhakumbhanibbhedāya vijambhamāno miga-
rājā viya bodhiddumasamīpaṃ gacchanto, Soṭṭhiyadvijo¹⁰-
paṇitakusumamutṭhiyo ¹¹ gahetvā, suparisuddhasiniddha-
suvattaujukkhandaṃ ¹² ghanabaddhamorapiṇṇara¹³kalā-
pamaṇḍalasaṅkāsaṃ niccakālaṃ nilapattam antarantaṛā
pavāḷaṅkuradalasaṇṇibhalalamānarattapallavam mandāni-
lacialasākhāhi naccantam iva pītiyā sakalapāṭhavimaṇḍa-
lam alaṅkarontaṃ dharanītalatilakabhūtaṃ ¹⁴ saha-jātaṃ
jayabhūmijaṃ vijayapādapaṃ nijahadayam iva karuṇā-
sītalaṃ sītala-cchāyam assatṭhabodhim upagantvā, tikkhat-
tum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, pubbuttaradisābhāge ¹⁵ tṭhito sab-
baBuddhehi avijahitattṭhāne tiṇāni cāletvā, tulikaggapari-
chinnam iva jātaṃ cuddasahatthaṃ tiṇasantharaṃ disvā:
“Tasmiṃ viparivattamānāya ¹⁶ pi mahāpathaviyaṃ nipa-

¹ S₂, B -parimattṭha-

² S_{1,2} -samuggatatapaṅgo

³ B sotapaṭisota-

⁴ B tath'eva

⁵ B -kusumālaṅkate

⁶ S_{1,2} -sugandhinīsu

⁷ S₁ lalita-

⁸ B kusumāmodahasitālījāle

⁹ B mandamandavāte

¹⁰ B Soṭṭhiyanijo-

¹¹ B -kusamutṭhiyo

¹² S₂ -suvaddhaujukakhandhaghaṇabuddha- ; B -ujju-

¹³ B -piṇṇa-

¹⁴ S₂ -tikabhūtaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ B pubbuttarabhāge

¹⁶ B parivattamānāya pi mahāpathaviyā

tantesu pi nigghātasatasahassesu ¹ phalante pi pavana-
pathe ² pavassantesu pi khadiraṅgāranikaresu ³ sussantesu
pi me maṃsalohitesu sammāsambodhim apatvā na ⁴ viriyam
saṃharissāmi,” pallaṅkam ābhujitvā bodhi⁵rukkhamūle
puratthābhimukho ⁶ nisīdi.

Tadā ⁷ mahāpurisassa Dasasatanayano Vijayuttaram
nāma vīsaṃ⁸ ratanasatāyāmaṃ bhuvanavivaravyāpināda-
saṅkham ⁹ dhamayanto atthāsi.

Tathā Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto ¹⁰ tigāvutāyataṃ ¹¹
veḷuvapanduvīṇam ādāya vādayanto, Suyāmadevarājā ti-
gāvutāyatasaradasamayarajanīkarakaraṇīkara¹² sassirikaṃ
dibbacāmaram gahe tvā mandamandaṃ vijayanto, Santus-
sitadevarājā maṇitālavaṇṭaṃ gahe tvā sukhānilaparamparāhi
santappento, Sahampatī Mahābrahmā tiyojanavittataṃ
dutiyaṃ iva puṇṇacandaṃ setacchattam upari dhārayanto,
Kālo nāma ¹³ nāgarājā asītisaḥassanāṭikāparivuto thuti-
vacanasahassāni gāyanto ¹⁴ atthāsi.

Dvattimsadevakumārīkāyo dibbapupphasampuṇṇavi-
dharatanamañjūsā ¹⁵ gahe tvā pūjayantiyo atthāmsu.

Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā chaṇavesaṃ ¹⁶ gahe tvā
samantā samussitadhajapaṭākākadalitoraṇakusumadāma-
hatthā gahitapuṇṇaghaṭamadhukatacchumanidaṇḍadīpa-
dhārikā atthamaṅgalaratanādāsapantiyo paṭhavito yāva
akanitthā nirantaram atthāmsu.

Tasmīm samaye sakalalokavasavattī Vasavattimāro :
“Kumāro 'yam mama visayaṃ atikkamitukāmo, kāmam
Siddhattham asiddhattham karissāmi,” bāhusahassam
māpetvā, jalamānālamayāni vividhāyudhāni gahe tvā,
diyaḍḍhayaḥjanasatikam Girimekhalābhiddhānam gajarājam ¹⁷

¹ B omits -sāta-

² B pavanasatthe

³ B khadiraṅgārasikaresu

⁴ S_{1,2} patvā

⁵ S₁ omits bodhi-

⁶ S₂ -mukham

⁷ B tato

⁸ B vīsa-

⁹ B byāpitanādam

¹⁰ B gandhabbadevaputto

¹¹ B tigāvutāyāmaṃ

¹² B omits -karaṇīkara-

¹³ B omits nāma

¹⁴ B bhāsanto

¹⁵ B mañjūsāni

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -janavesam

¹⁷ B gajam

āruyha, bhīmabībhacchasāhasāya¹ virūpaappameyyāya sara-
bhamārasenāya² parivuto yojanasahassato³ paṭṭhāya gaj-
jamānapalayaghanaghaṭāsāṅghaṭṭasañjātacaṇḍāsanisahas-
sasampātadāruṇena ghoranigghosena sakalalokam ekanin-
ādān⁴ katvā : “Siddhatthakumārān gaṇhatha hanatha
vijjhatha pādesu gahetvā parasāgare⁵ khipathāti,” ānā-
pento yugantavātāyātapicutūlam iva⁶ saha dassanen 'eva
surāsuragaṇam palāpento samantato dhārādharaghaṭā⁷
viya ajjhottharivā, abhinavajaladhararavaṃ⁸ gambhīranā-
dān bhimśanaṃ caṇḍārambhaṃ samīraṇasāram⁹ māpetvā,
tassa¹⁰ kandappadappāpanudino cīvarakaṇṇam pi cāletum
asakkonto saṃvattavutṭhivagam mahāmeghaṃ vassāpetvā,
tuhinalavappamāṇam pi jalabindum tass' Antakaketuni-
pātino¹¹ samipam pi netum asamatto pariyaṇtaniggatasik-
hāsatavipphuliṅgamālākulajālāvaliḥham pāsāṇavassam pa-
haraṇavassam aṅgāravassaṃ kukkulavassaṃ vālūkāvassaṃ
kalalavassaṃ vassāpetvā, taṃ sabbam mālāgulakusumadā-
mapupphavutṭhicandanacunnakusumareṇudibbagandha-
bhāvam upagataṃ disvā, lokantarikaghoram andhakāram
māpetvā, avijjandhakārassāpi vidhamsakassa tassa sarīra-
rasminā dinakarasahassuggamanam iva¹² jātam ālo-
kam oloketvā, kopoparattamukhamandalavijambhitabhā-
kūṭibhimśanavesadhāri MeruMandāram¹³ pi veḷukalīram
iva khaṇḍayantam atitikhīṇaṃ dibbānubhāvopetaṃ khura-
dhāraṃ cakkāyudhaṃ¹⁴ vissajjetvā, taṃ kusumacchattabhū-

¹ B bhīmaṃ vibhacchaṃ sahasāyavirūpaṃ

² S₂ sarasamāra- ³ B inserts -sata-

⁴ S_{1,2} sakalalokaninnādaṃ ⁵ B parasāgaram

⁶ S_{1,2} -piculam ; B yugantavātapayāta-

⁷ B dharaṇīdharaghaṭā

⁸ B -jaladharagambhīranādabhimśanaṃ ; S₂ va gambhī-
ranādābhimśanaṃ ⁹ B samīraṇarayaṃ

¹⁰ B kandhabbārambhapanodino

¹¹ S_{1,2} tassa vasantaketu-

¹² B dinakarasahassass'uggamanam iva

¹³ MeruMandarasmim ¹⁴ B cakkāvudhaṃ

tam passitvā, Mārasenāya pi ¹ vissajjitāni mahantāni Mārā-
nubhāvopetāni dhūpāyantāni pajjalantāni pabbatakūtāni
mālāguḷabhāvam āpannāni disvā, sañjātasoko taṁ dubbāri-
tayasavisaram ² upasaṅkamma : “ Utthaha Siddhattha,
pallaṅko mam ’evāyam pāpuṇātīti,” vatvā, tena ajeyyavik-
kamena : “ Māra, imassa pallaṅkassa hetubhūtaṁ kalyāṇa-
kammassa katabhāve ³ tava ko sakkhīti ? ” vutte, “ Sabbe
ime sakkhiṇo ti,” Mārasenābhimukhaṁ hattham pasāretvā,
palayajalanidhinigghosābhibbhavanīyena tumulaghoragho-
sena ⁴ : “ Ahaṁ sakkhī ahaṁ sakkhīti,” Mārasenāya sak-
khibhāvaṁ dāpetvā ⁵ : “ Ko te, Siddhattha, sakkhīti,” vatvā,
tena asamaparakkamena : “ Mayham ettha ⁶ sacetanā
sakkhiṇo na santīti,” rattajaladharagabbhato nikkhanta-
kañcanavijjum iva cīvaragabbhato dakkhiṇakaraṁ nīharitvā,
avaniabhimukhaṁ katvā, pāramibhūmiyam unnaditvā ⁷ :
“ Idāni kasmā nissaddāsīti,” vatvā, mahāpaṭṭhaviyā añeka-
rāvasate mūncāpīte Māro Vasavattī avasavattī hutvā,
bhītatasi ⁸ saha ⁹ Māraparisāya gahitāvudhābharāṇavat-
thāni pahāya, abhimukhāya disāya ¹⁰ yāva cakkavālācalam
palāyi.

Iti Mārasenātulapalayapavano dharamāne yeva suriye
Mārabalaṁ viddhaṁsitvā, abhejjavīrajayavara ¹¹ maṅgalapal-
laṅke nisinnosurāsuraḥhujagabbhujagāsanaḍḍhi jayaghosaṁ ¹²
ghosaṁānehi pasādapāmuḍḍajaparavasehi ¹³ samāgantvā, gan-
dhabbadibbakusumadāmaḍḍhi ¹⁴ adhikatarāmuḍḍijamāno
sakaladasasahassilokadhātum vaddhetvā, ¹⁵ vissatthamālā-
guḷaṁ viya ghanabaddhapupphakalāpaṁ ¹⁶ viya susajjita-
kusumāsanaṁ viya alaṅkatapaṭṭi ¹⁷ attam pupphavitānaṁ

¹ B pavissajjitāni

² B tassa dubbāritassa samīpam upasaṅkamma

³ S₂ katabhāve’va ; S₁ katabhāvo

⁴ B kutūhalataraghora- ⁵ B vadāpetvā ⁶ B ev’ettha

⁷ B unnaṁdatvā ⁸ S₁ -sīto ⁹ B sahāmara-

¹⁰ B abhimukhimukhāya ; S₁ abhimukhābhimukhāya

¹¹ B abhejjavijayapavara- ¹² B jayaghosaṁānehi

¹³ B pasādapāmuḍḍajamānasehi ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -kusumāḍḍhi

¹⁵ S₁ vatthetvā ¹⁶ B ghanacandana- ¹⁷ B -yattaṁ viya

viya¹ ca ekamālinim katvā, bahaladhūpaparimalam² gandhacunṇareṇuparivāsitaṃ sakasirisamujjalam³ ekacchanam ekaninnādaṇṇaṃ ca kāretvā, purimayāme pubbe nivuttham khandhasantānam anussaranto aparimitatitakālavattī⁴ mothandhakāram viddhamsetvā, majjhimayāme cavamāno upajjamānādayo⁵ satte dibbena cakkhunā olokeno anāgatāmitakālavattī⁶aññānatamojālam⁷ padaletvā, pacchimayāme paccuppannakā⁸lavattī avijjātimiranikaram samugghātetum paticcasamuppādasāgare ñānaMerumantham⁹ otāretvā, ālento viya vaṭṭavivattānulomapaṭilomādinayavasena¹⁰ sammāsanto dasabalacatuvesārājjaḍigūṇaratanapārivāritaṃ sabbaññutaññānamatam sampādetvā, savāsanāsave¹¹ samucchinditvā, kālattayavattinam¹² sabbavattam¹³ karatalāmala-kam iva niravasesam disvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappo pīṭivegena “anekajātisaṃsāraṇaṃ” ti udānam udānesi.

Evam assa Bhagavato sambandhinī arahato sammāsam-buddhassa.

Iti vipuladayo yo lokanittaraṇattham
Pavisiya bhavaduggam pārami pūrayitvā,
Hatasakalakilesa pattasabbaññubhāvo
Parahitanirato 'yaṃ tassa Buddhassa¹⁴ bodhi.

Abhisambodhikathā.

“Kiṃ sādhinīti?” attānam¹⁵ patthetvā, aparimitakālam anantabodhisambhāre upacinitvā, āgatassa mahāpurisassa sammāsamboधिṃ¹⁶ sādhinī sesānam saggamokkha¹⁷sukhasādhinī.

¹ B omits viya ca

² B bahaladhūmaparimala-

³ B ekasiri-

⁴ B -kālapavattī-

⁵ B papajjamānādayo

⁶ B anāgatakālapavattam

⁷ B mohajālam

⁸ B -kālapavattam

⁹ B Merumantam

¹⁰ B -ādivasena

¹¹ B savāsanāsavam

¹² B -vattitam

¹³ S_{1,2} sabbavattthum

¹⁴ B Buddhābodi

¹⁵ B patthanam pavattetvā

¹⁶ B sammāsamboधिsādhinī

¹⁷ S₂ saggamokkhe

“ Abhitthutā kenāti ? ” Buddhānubuddhadevindanarinda-nāgindehi abhitthutā.

“ Kattha ppatitthitā ti ? ” Yaṁ thānaṁ saṁvaṭṭakappe vinatthesu koṭisatasahassacakkavālesu pacchā vināsaṁ gacchati, vivatṭakappe sabbapaṭhamāṁ saṅṭhahati, tasmim̐ yeva kappe yato uggataṁ jalajapadumam Brahma-loke pabujjhivā, vivatṭatṭhāyikappe jāyamānadasabalānaṁ¹ gaṇanavasena samaṇaparikkhāraṁ deti. Tasmim̐ yeva kappe pūritapāramitānaṁ mahābodhisattānaṁ aparimāṇaḡaṇaḡadhigamena acalādhāraṁ hoti. Yato² yāva bhavaggā bherikuharam iva susiravimānaṁ Brahmunā pi na³ laṅghaniyaṁ nāgamānusaasuragaru⁴ḷadevaBrahmacakkavat-tipūjaniyaṁ ca hoti, tasmim̐ Magadhesu Uruve⁵lājanapade Neraṅjarāya tīre mahīvaravadhūhadayaṭṭhāṇīye va uttamatṭhāne patitṭhitā.

Tassā phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavīhāradvāre patitṭhitā. Dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā.

Tāsu katham phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavīhāradvāre patitṭhitā ti.

Athānekagaṇagaṇābharaṇa⁶vibhūsito Sugato suriyaras-misamphuṭṭham⁷ iva padumaṁ suvikaṣita-cittasantaṇo⁸ anantāni kappakoṭisatasahassāni imassa mahābodhipallaṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāvi.⁹ “ Ettha mayā nisinnena Mārāri-senā viddhamsitā. Etth’eva me nisinnassa saṅkappā pari-punnā na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmīti,” cintetvā,¹⁰ anekakoṭi-satasahassasāṅkhātā samāpattiyo¹¹ samāpajjanto sattāhaṁ vītināmetvā, tato vuṭṭhāya sabbaññutaṇāṇapaṭivedhe up-pannasandehānaṁ ekaccānaṁ devatānaṁ kaṅkhāvidham-

¹ B jāyamānānaṁ

² B tato paṭṭhāya yāva

³ B nālaṅghaniyaṁ

⁴ B -garuḷa-

⁵ S₂ * UruvelājanapadaNeraṅjarātīre mahīravavadhūhadayaṇī; S₁ Uruvelāya

⁶ B -bharaṇabhūsito

⁷ B -saṁphullam iva

⁸ S₁ suvikaṣitaṇ cittaṣanta

⁹ S_{1,2} sandhāvim

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omīti cintetvā

¹¹ B -satasahassasamāpattiyo

anattam¹ ākāsam abbhuggantvā, yamakapāṭihāriyam² dassetvā. Tato oruyha mahābodhipallāṅkato isakam pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge t̥hatvā: “Imasmim vata me mahābodhimūle sabbaññutañānam paṭividdhan³ ti,” aparimitasamayasaṃupacitapāramitā⁴ phalādhigamanat̥ṭhānam pallāṅkam bodhirukkhañ ca pañcappabhāsamudayujjalena⁵ pīṭivikasitena animisena pemabharanayana-yugalena⁶ pūjento sattāham tattha at̥ṭhāsi.

Tato rajanikarasommagatto pañcanetto Satthā satta-⁷ ratanacāṅkame caṅkamanto ratanaghare Dhammam vicinanto, ajapālamūle Māravilāsinimukhakamalavanam vilāpento, mucalindamūle nāgarājassa manakumudavanam vibodhento, rājāyatanamūle phalasamāpattisukham anubhavanto satta sattāhāni vitināmetvā. Sakkenāṇitam⁸ agadaharītakaṃ nāgalatādantakat̥ṭham Anotattasālilāñ ca paribhuñjitvā, vāṇijadvayopanitam matthu⁹ mād̥hupīṇḍikam mahārājūpanīte patte paṭiggahetvā,¹⁰ bhojanāvasāne ajapālamūlam¹¹ gantvā: “Adhigato kho myāyam Dhammo paṭhavisandhārakaudakakkhandho viya gambhīro pabbatena paṭicchādetvā, t̥hapito viya duddaso duddasattā yeva duranubodho nibbutasabbaparilāhattā¹² santo sād̥hurasabhojanam iva atittikarat̥ṭhena paṇīto na takkena avacarita¹³ bhattā atakkāvacaro sattadhā¹⁴ bhinnassa vālassa koṭi viya andhabālānam¹⁵ avisayattā paṇḍitavedaniyo, mayā hi imam Dhammam paṭivijjhitum vāyamantena āgatāgatānam yācakānam alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sīsam kantitvā, galalohitam nīharitvā, suañjitāni¹⁶ akkhīni uppādetvā, kulavaṃsappadīpakam¹⁷ puttam manāpacāriṇim bhariyam dentena adin-

¹ S_{1,2} saṅkhāvidhamanattam

² B -pāṭihiram

³ B paṭivijjhin ti

⁴ B -pāramitābalādhi-

⁵ B pañcappasādasamudayasamujjalena

⁶ B pemaharaṇanayanayugalena

⁷ S_{1,2} omit satta-

⁸ B Sakkenābhinita-

⁹ S_{1,2} mattha-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} patigaṇhitvā

¹¹ B ajapālanigrodha-

¹² S₁ parilāhatattā

¹³ S_{1,2} acarita-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} satadhā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} anubālānam

¹⁶ B suañcitāni

¹⁷ S₂ kulavaṃsapadīpaputtam

naṃ dānaṃ nāma n' atthi, saṅkhaṇḍikādisu attabhāvesu
 jīvitapariccāgaṃ tīṇalavaṃ iva karontena¹ silavittik-
 kamam paṭhavim ubbattam iva² maññaṃānena arakkhi-
 taṃ silaṃ nāma n' atthi, cūlasutasomādisu attabhāvesu
 manuññaṃ vibhūtiṃ pariccajantena khantivāḍḍipabbutisu
 attabhāvesu chejjabhejjādini pāpuṇantena apūritā kāci
 pāramitā³ nāma n' atthi, tassa me vāsarasandhiyā⁴
 Mārabaḷaṃ vidhamantassāpi paṭhaviṃ na kampittha, paṭha-
 mayāme pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarantassāpi majjhimayāme
 dibbacakkhuṃ visodhantassāpi na kampittha, pacchimayā-
 me pana paṭicasamuppādam paṭivijjhantass' eva me⁵
 dasasahassilokadhātum ayadaṇḍena ākōṭitakāmsathā-⁶
 lakaṃ viya virāvasataṃ virāvasahassam⁷ muñcamānā
 vātāhate paduminīpaṇṇe udakabindu⁸ viya pakampittha,
 iti mādisenāpi tikkhaññaṇena kicchen' evāyaṃ Dhammo
 paṭividdho, tam ime lokiyamahājanā kaññiyapunnalāpu viya
 takkabharitacāti viya vasātelapītapilotikā⁹ viya añjanamak-
 khitahattho viya ca kilesabharitā¹⁰ atisaṅkilitthā rāgarattā
 dosadutthā mohamūlā avijjārāsinaṃ ajjhottha¹¹ tā te kin
 nāma paṭivijjhissanti? Ko attho desitenāti," sañjātanirussāhe,
 Mahābrahmunā "Nassati vata bho loko ti" ādinā nayena
 mahantaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā, dasasu lokadhātusahassee
 dasahi Brahmasahassee saddhim Bhagavato purato pātu-
 bhavitvā, dakkhiṇajānumaṇḍalam¹² puthaviyaṃ¹³ nihacca,
 sirasi añjalim¹⁴ bandhitvā: "Desetu Bhagavā Dhamman ti"
 ādinā nayena yāceto buddhacakkhunā dasasahassiloka-
 dhātumolokento, "Tattha ettakā apparajakkhā ettakā mahā-
 rajakkhā ti," disvā, puna pi te satte bhābbābhābbavasena
 vibhajitvā, abhābbapuggale pahāya bhābbapuggale yeva

¹ S₂ karontānaṃ

² B silavittikkamapathaviubbattanam iva

³ B pārami nāma ⁴ B avarasandhiyā ⁵ B omits me

⁶ S₂ -thālam ⁷ B inserts virāvasatasahassam

⁸ S₂ udabindu ⁹ B -pūritapilotikā ¹⁰ S₂ inserts viya

¹¹ S₁ ajjhotatā ¹² S_{1,2} -pātumaṇḍalam

¹³ S₂ puthaviyaṃ; B paṭhaviyaṃ

¹⁴ B añjalim ṭhapento vanditvā

ñāṇena pariggahetvā, “Brahmānam idāni pana sabbo ¹ jano saddhābhājanam upanetu, pūressāmiti tesam saṅkappan ti” vacanāmataraṃsiyo vissajjesi.

Tato ajapālaudayaselasamuṭṭhito ² jinavarasuriyo ma-
nivaṇṇagaganatale vividhabuddharasmiyo ³ vissajjento
Upakādayo paritosento ⁴ kusumāmodamadamadamānamu-
kharamadhukarasākhāpādapam mattamorakokilavirutam
Isipatanam nāma migadāyam pavisitvā, kinnarakuravikaru-
tasadisena sarena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantetvā, neka-
brahmāmarakotiparivuto Dhammacakkam pavattento desa-
nāraṃsinā mohandhakāranikaram bhinditvā, sakalaloke
Dhammālokaṃ dassetvā, veneyyajanakamalavikāsam ⁵
akāsi.

Iti rājā viya mahānubhāvo migavanaranabhūmiyam
paññāhatthena desanākhaggaṃ gahetvā, veneyyasahāya-
janaparipilakakilesaripusīsāni chinditvā, saddhammajaya-
bherim paharitvā, saddhammajayaketum ussāpetvā, sad-
dhammajayathūpam ⁶ patitṭhāpetvā, sakalalokaṃ ekarajjam ⁷
katvā, sabbalokekarājā hutvā, mahājanam bhavabandhanā
mocetvā, attano ⁸ nibbānābhayapuram pavesetukāmo Uru-
velāgāminam ⁹ maggam paṭipajjitvā, timsamatte bhadda-
vaggiyarājakumāre maggattayāmatarasam pāyetvā, pabbaj-
jam datvā: “Caratha cārikam bhikkhave lokānukampā-
yāti,” uyyojetvā, Uruvelam ¹⁰ gantvā, jaṭilānam antojaṭā ca
bahijaṭā ca vijatetvā, arahattamaggam pāpetvā, tena mahā-
nubhāvakhīṇāsavasahassena parivuto tārāgaṇaparivuto sa-
radasamayarajanikaro viya gantvā, taruṇatarusatasamalaṇ-
katapallavarāgārūṇam anavaratapātita ¹¹ kusumareṇurañ-
jitaṃ latāmaṇḍapatalagatasikhaṇḍimaṇḍalāraddhanaccaṃ
Latthivanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, rājānam sajanam
Bimbisāram dvādasanahutabrāhmaṇagahapatiparivutaṃ

¹ B sabbe janā saddhābhājanā upanetena pūressāmi
tesam

² B -selavuṭṭhito

³ B -raṃsiyo

⁴ B inserts gantvā

⁵ B -kamalavanavi-

⁶ B saddhammajayathūṇam

⁷ B sakalam ekarajjam

⁸ S₂ attanena

⁹ S₂ gāminim

¹⁰ B Uruvelāyam

¹¹ B anucaritapatita-

samīpam upagataṁ vasudhātalanihitalalāṭam paripācita-kusalamūlaṁ Dhammakathāmatarassenābhisiñcitvā, aparadivase sakaladevadānavoragarājaparivuto Purindadena ca ¹ māṇavakarūpadhārinā madhurassarena gīyamānaguṇa²so-bho jināsabho aparimitasamaya³samupacitakusalabalajanitānopamāya buddhalīhāya Rājagahanagaram ⁴ upasaṅkamitvā, rājabhavanam abhinīto raññā bhattenā niman-tito ⁵ bhojanāvasāne salilācalāvasānam mahītaṁ cālen-to Veḷuvanārāmam paṭiggahetvā, kusumabhārāvanatataruvaranicite pavikasita⁶kamalakuvalayālāṅkatajalāsaye mudu-surabhisirasukhapavane tasmiṁ vane sīlakkhandhāvāram bandhitvā, samādhikuntam ussāpetvā, sabbaññutañña-saram parivattayamāno Dhammarājā yathārucitena vihāreṇa viharati.

Tadā rājā Suddhodano: “Putto me paramābhisam-bodhim patvā, pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṁ nissāya Veḷuvane viharatīti,” sutvā, Buddhabhūtam puttāṁ daṭṭhu-kāmo, nava vāre yodhasahassa⁷parivāren⁸ evāmaccavare pesetva, tesu ekam pi apassanto Buddhavallabhaṁ saha-jātam madhurabhāratīṁ Kāludāyīm nāma mahāmaccaṁ—“Yena kena ci upāyena sutavararatanam ⁹ ānetvā mama nayanarasāyanam karohīti”—tath’ eva pesesi.

So pi gantvā, Dasabaladhammadesanaṁ sutvā, yodhasa-hassena saddhim arahattam patvā, sapariso pabbajitvā, Bhagavantaṁ namassamāno vasantakālajanitādhikakisala-yavilasitāni sunīladalavipulasākhāsahassāni sugandhiviv-dhavicittakusumaduma¹⁰samūhāni madhuramayūravirutāni madamuditavividhavihaṅgabahuvidhanaditāni vanāni vima-lābhinīlavipulasalilapūritāni upphullakallahārakumudaku-valayāni ¹¹ abhinadita¹²samuddakādambakadambakāni ni-

¹ B omits ca ² B -guṇasamūho ³ B aparimitasamaye

⁴ B Rājagahaṁ ⁵ S_{1,2} omit raññā bha° nī°

⁶ B -suvikasita ⁷ MSS -sahassasahassa-

⁸ B -parivāreṇa ⁹ B puttavararatanam

¹⁰ S₂ omits -duma-

¹¹ S_{1,2} -kaḷhāra-; B phullakallahārakumuduppalakuvalayāni

¹² B abhinaditapamada-

rantarajātadumakusumasamākiṇṇāni ketakīdhūlidhūsarakūla¹pulināni salilāsayasahasāni sugandhamanda²sitalānilaparigatāni bhuvanavivarāni veḷuriyakañcukāvaguṇṭhitāni viya saddaladalaharītāni dharaṇimaṇḍalāni kulana-garagamana³samayodāni dhammissarassāti gamanavaṇṇanam akāsi.

Tadā Brahmasurāsuroragamakuṭamañibhamaraparcum-bitacarāṇa⁴kamalayugalo visatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi parivuto rattakambalaparikkhitto viya jaṅgamo kanakagiri-varo sarīrarasmihi Indadhanuvijjutārāgaṇappabhāvisaravipphuritaviracitam iva vanantaram kurumāno Kapilābhi-dhānaṃ rājadhāniṃ⁵ gantvā, vividhakusumadalarajālāṇkatapulinatalābhirāme nigrodhārāme ñātimadamānamad-danaṃ suranaranayanarasāyanam yamakapāṭihāriyam dassetvā, Sākiyehi Sākiyam Devindavanditam pādāravindaṃ vandāpetvā, pokkharavassāvasāne Dhammavassaṃ vassāpetvā⁶, janamanāvanisamuggataṃ⁷ kilesadhūlinika-ram nāsetvā, puna divase samaṇagaṇaparivuto Kapilapu-ram⁸ piṇḍāya pāvisi.

Tadā Bimbā devī nekasatayuvatiparivutā paramarama-ṇīye pāsāde sihapañjaraṃ vivaritvā, marakatavatāpānavivaraviniggata⁹mukhamāṇḍalā vikacakamalakosaputā ambaratalagataka¹⁰malinī viya olokeṇti mahāpurisam mahāvī-thiyā virājamānaṃ disvā, rajanīkarodayavibujjhamānakumudini viya vikasitahadaya ānandajalalulitalocanā bhūsa-namañikiraṇabhāsuraṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ āmantetvā: “Eso hi jaṅgamaratanaMerugirisiriya Kapilapurajalanidhi-majjhe¹¹ pajjalanto vividharasmimālākulasarīro sakalabhuvanavandaniyo vikasitadalasatamāloḷakesarasahasajāṭilam makarandamadhusikaravassitam nilapitalohitāvadānam pa-ṭipadam uggatam padumam akkamanto tāto tuyhan ti,” dassetvā, jīnavarapitaram upasaṅkamma: “Deva, tava

¹ S₂ -kalala-

² B sugandhamudū-

³ B kulasaṅgahagama-

⁴ S₂ inserts nakha

⁵ B rājadhānaṃ

⁶ S₂ vassetvā

⁷ B janamānasā-

⁸ S₂ omits piṇḍāya

⁹ S₁ -niggata-

¹⁰ B -kamalī viya

¹¹ S₂ -majjho

putto asmiṃ¹ nagare amaravarasenāya viya paramarucira-
dassanāya senāya parivuto sabbābharanabhūsito² devarā-
jalilāya vicaritvā, idāni imasmiṃ yeva pure piṇḍāya caratī-
ti³ nivedesi.

Athāsesanarapatitilakabhūto munivarajanakarājā vegena
gantvā kampamāno: “Na te, putta, vaṃso³ na cara na cara
Sākyapuṇḍavāti,” vatvā: “Vaṃse te, sutavara, mahāsam-
matādisu anekaKhattiyasatasahassesu ekarājū⁴sabhenāpi
na bhikkhācaritapubbo ti,” vutte, “Tav⁵ eso vaṃso mama
vaṃso pana Buddhavaṃso ti,” vutte pattam ādāya, puṇṇa-
candodayam iva mudukarasahassasamvaddhitaratanālayam
Suragajam iva avicchinna⁶mahādānasantānam rājanive-
sanam netvā, vīsatiyā vitarāgasahasseehi saha Sugatam
vipulavimalamadhuṛodanena santappetvā, calitacūlāmaṇi-
maricimañjaripiṇḍarañjalihi rājamaṇḍalehi saddhim munirā-
jam vanditvā, ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Bhagavato pi gihiparicārikā makaraketupatākā anekasa-
hassā Sākiyanāṭakiyo⁷ rañṇānuñṇatā āgantvā, pitivīsāla-
locanā⁸ pasādavantā cūlajananiyā MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā⁹
saha taṃ namassamānā ekamantaṃ nisīdimso

Tadā nijarājakulakumudasaṇḍacandaṇḍalo rūpa-
kāyadassanavyāvatajananayanappasādajananasamatthāya
sabbākāra¹⁰paripūrāya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgasiriyā antepu-
ravāsijanaṃ¹¹ santappento suvaṇṇakiṇṇikaṃ cālento viya
madhurassarena Dhammaṃ deṣetvā, utthāyāsanaḥ: “Sace¹²
ham ajja nāṭakihi saha¹² nāgatāya Bimbāvanitāya niketa-
naṃ¹³ nopagantvā gaccheyyam āsāparipālitaṃ tassā thad-

¹ B tasmiṃ

² B -vibhūsito

³ B mā cara mā cara Sākyapuṇḍava na vaṃso te suta-
vara mahā-

⁴ B ekarājā pi na

⁵ S₂ tava so; B vatvā ayaṃ tava vaṃso ⁶ B acchinna-

⁷ B Sākiyā nāṭakitthiyo

⁸ B -vikāsalocanā

⁹ B pasādāvantagattā cūlajanani MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā

¹⁰ S₁ sabbālaṅkāra-

¹¹ S_{1,2} antopura-; B antepuravāsīnaṃ janānaṃ

¹² B sace samajjanāṭakihi; omits saha ¹³ S₂ B niketaṃ

dhahadayam ¹ adhunā yeva phāleyyāti ²," tassānuggahāya tatadvayagataravirajanīkaro ³ girivaro viya jaṅgamo agga-sāvakayugena saddhim piturājam ādaya Bimbāya ⁴ bhavanam agamāsi.

Tadā sā devī bhuvanavijayā ⁵ analaṅkatattā ⁶ abhinavad-alitamanosilācunṇavaṇṇena aṅgalāvaṇṇappabhāppavāhena amatarasanaḍḍipūreṇeva vāsa⁷bhavanam apūrayanti, assu-bindupāta⁸alladukulā vāmakaratalanihitamukhakamalā nisinnā Dasabalaṃ disvā, sarabhasam utthāya ⁹ anilabalavilulita¹⁰kañcanalatā viya ratanācalassa jinavarassa pādamūle nipatitvā pañcappabhāsamuda¹¹yasamujjalavisālana-yanakusumehi assumadhubindu¹²ni vissajjenti, vikiṇṇanīlakuṭṭiladhammillamoli¹³madhupavālī mudumadhuragirā bhamarānūravā surattakomalakaratalapallavena tassa karikarapīvarāsu cāmikaravijjativisarajaṅghāsu ¹⁴ gahetvā, sokasinehānilavegavilulitā ¹⁵ bahuppakāram paridevitvā, dassanasavana¹⁶samphassena assāsam paṭilabhitvā, cakitahariṇī ¹⁷ viya taṃ nirantaram oloketi ekamantam atthāsi

Atha rājā : "Sutavara ¹⁸ ayaṃ Yasodharā tava virahātura bālātapaṃ viya rattāravindakosesu alattakarasaṃ caraṇa¹⁹talesu na limpanti, Kusumasasarassa ²⁰ kalaḥaṃ sakam maṇinūpuram pādapaṅkajasamphassena nānuggaṇhanti, apagatamekhalā pamukhamajjhabhāgā kālāgarupaṅkapattabhaṅgam ²¹ payodharabhāre na lekhyanti, anuparacitarocana²²bindutilakaṃ sālakaṃ nalāṭa- ²³

¹ B paripālitaṃ taṃ hadayam ² S₁ phāleyyāsīti

³ B utudvayopagataravirajanīkaro ⁴ B Pimbā-

⁵ S₁ inserts bimbo ⁶ B analaṅkatā ⁷ B pavāsa-

⁸ B assumadhubindunipāta-

⁹ B turitaṃ samutthāya ¹⁰ S₁ -lulita-

¹¹ S₂ -samuda- ¹² B -bindū ¹³ B omits -moli-

¹⁴ S₂ pīvarā cāmikaradujjativissarā ; B karikaram iva paripūracāmikarajuti-

¹⁵ B -lulitā ¹⁶ S₂ omits -savana- ¹⁷ B calitahariṇī

¹⁸ S₁ sutavaram ¹⁹ S₂ samvaraṇa-

²⁰ B Kusumesasarassa ²¹ B -pañgapayodharagāre

²² B anusaracittarocana- ²³ S₁ lalāṭarekham

lekham na dhārayantī, apanītahārasirodharābharaṇakaṇ-
ṇapūrādivasakaracandatārakāsamūhasuñña¹gagana²sanni-
bhā raṇaraṇakakhijjamāna³mānasā, sakalaṁ Kapilapu-
raṁ Sakyajanapadaṁ ca suññaṁ iva maññaṁ mānā, kusum-
adhavalāhi vanalatāhi atālītā pi vedanāparipīlītā, manda-
mārutavidbhūtehi kusumarajehi anālulita⁴locanā pi assuja-
lam muñcamānā, haṁsapakkhavātavitātehi upavanasara-
sikarehi asittā pi allatanulatā haṁsiva bhavanakamalini-
kalloladolam anārūlā pi pakampita⁵gattā, kusumadhū-
lidhūsarehi madhukarakulehi adatṭhāpi sañjātasantāsā tava
vataṁ samādiyitvā, ekākinī cakkavākī⁶ viya ca hutvā,
katham paripālita⁷jīvītā ahoṣiti ?” Bhagavato nivedesi.

Taṁ sutvā vimalakamalaśiribharanayano⁷ deviyā
chandatiṇṇā⁸padānadesanāsālilasekena virahadahanam⁹
nibbāpetvā, ārāmaṁ upayāto, aparasmim divase : “ Sacā-
yam¹⁰ Nandakumāro pañcakalyāṇopetāya ghanataratimira-
saṅghāte pi¹¹ samantā dvādasahatthappadese ukkākāreṇa
vipphuritadehappabhāya dibbesu caturaṅgasāṅgitesu de-
vanātakīnibbisesāya¹² Sākiyakulabhūsanāya¹³ janapadaka-
lyāṇiyā sarīrasamphassaṁ labheyya, tadā mādisena muni-
varasahassenāpi na tam uddharitum¹⁴ sakkā ti.” Vivāhato
pubbe¹⁵ yeva tam pabbājetvā, Rāhulakumāram pi mātara
pesitaṁ kumārābharaṇabhūsitam antojale dissamānam
vikasitakanakapadumassa paṭibimbaṁ viya attānam anug-
acchantam : “ Sukhā te samaṇa cchāyā ti,” piyavacanam
uggirantam “ Dāyajjam me, samaṇa, dehīti,” byāharantam
ārāmaṁ netvā, niruttaram Dhammaratanadāyajjam datvā,
ariyaganaparivuto Kapilapurato nikkhamitvā, paṭutarakir-
aṇamālī aṁsumālī viya virocamaṇo, tattha tattha paripā-

¹ S₁ -puñña- ² B -gaganatala- ³ S₂ -bhijjamāna-

⁴ S₂ -aluliyita- ; S₁ -alutṭhita- ⁵ B samkampita-

⁶ S₂ cakkavākīni ⁷ B -siriharaṇanayano

⁸ S_{1,2} candatinnarā- ; B candakinnārāpadāna-

⁹ B vidahadahanam ¹⁰ S₂ svāyam ¹¹ B omits pi

¹² B devanātakitthi- ¹³ B -bhūsāya

¹⁴ B uttaritum ¹⁵ B vivāhapubbe

citacittajantavo vibodhento¹ Rājagaham punar āgantvā, madhura²madhukaravirutagītagīyamānasakusumapallava-bhārabharita³nānālatāvanitāvalambitatarupativarehi samupa⁴sobhitasītavane viharati.

Tadā Sudatto gahapati kenaci devakaraṇīyena Sāvattthito Rājagaham gantvā, Rājagahikena piyasahāyakena⁵ bhaginipatinā⁶ gahapatinā : “Buddho loke uppanno ti,” vutto⁷, sañjātapitisomanasso pabhātam maññamāno rattiyaṁ nikhamitvā, devatānubhāvena Sītavanam gantvā, Bhagavantam paccūse ajjhokāse caṅkamantam diparukkham viya pallavantam⁸ abbhamaḥikādhūmarajarāhupañcaṅgavinimuttam abhinavoditam paripuṇṇam saradasamayacanda-maṇḍalam viya ca⁹ virocamānam nayanānandakaram disvā, tassa pādarajam¹⁰ sirasā sampaticchitvā, ajarāmaram amalam¹¹ atulam¹² amataṁ santam abhayam asaṅkhatam nipuṇam paṇitam gambhīram duddasaṁ Dhammam sutvā, nayanasaḥassapatimaṇḍitam sattabhavālaṅghanīyam sotāpattiṭṭhālam patvā, sasaṅgham anagham amoghavādinam Dhammoghavāhinim Bhagavantaṁ nimantetvā, nānāvidhakhajjakādisamalaṅkataṁ vaṇṇagandharasasampannam sukhanidānam dānam¹³ datvā : “Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam vassāvāsaṁ saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti,” yācitvā, “Suññāgāre¹⁴ kho gahapati tathagatā abhiramantiti” vutte,¹⁵ “Aññātam mayā¹⁶ bhante ti” nikhamitvā, paramaramaṇīyam Sākiyanagaraṁ¹⁷ gantvā : “Kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyāti ?” samantā anuvilokento Jetarājakumārassa yatijananiyyānam uyyānam chāyūḍakasampannam paramaramaṇīyam yogānukūlam bhūmi-bhāgam disvā, kahāpaṇakotīsanthāreṇa kiṇitvā, tasmim

¹ B bodhim bodhento

² S₂ omits madhura-

³ B -gīyamānakusumaganapallavahārahārīta-

⁴ S₂ samuda-

⁵ B sahāyena

⁶ B bhaginīyā patinā

⁷ S₁ vutte

⁸ B diparukkham iva pajjalantaṁ

⁹ B omits ca

¹⁰ MSS. pādarāgam

¹¹ B ajaram amaram

¹² S₂ omits atulam

¹³ B omits dānam

¹⁴ B Buddhā suññāgāre

¹⁵ S₂ vutto

¹⁶ B mayam

¹⁷ B Sāvattthinagaraṁ

vane jaladharaparcumbitasikharamālena Kelāsagirivareneva¹ sudhādhaavalena pākāramaṇḍalena parigataVejayan-tam iva samujjalitanekabhūmikadvārakoṭṭhakaṁ suracāpa-cārutorañaramaṇīyehi vividhavicittarucirapāsādehi mananayanāni vilumpantaṁ Kelāsadhārādharaśaradambudahimakarakaranikaradhavalasiniddhasuddhamudupulinatalābhirāmam mādhavimadhugandhikādisu kusumasāṇḍa²-maṇḍitalatāmaṇḍapesu sitasītalasilātalehi samupetaṁ suphullakamalasaṁkalāṁkatasīrasiramaḍhurasalilāsavibhū-sitam pajjalitagandhakūṭiyā sikhāppattaṁ vihāraṁ kārāpetvā kālam ārocesi.

Tadāsuraśuraṁunimanujavandanīyo amaranarapati³parivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā, tārāgaṇaparivutassa saradapariṇṇarajanikarassa sirisaṁmudayasobham apahasanto⁴ va virocamaṇo mahatā Dhammavassena catasso paṇisā santappento anupubbena Sāvattim patvā, vimalavipuladhavalapulinatthataṁ nānāsuraḍbhikusumappakārābhikiṇṇāṁ setarattanilakamaḷāropitāhi marakatarajatakanaka⁵-phalikāḍipunṇakalasamaḷābhi uparacitavīthibhāgaṁ samussitavividhavicittanekasaḥassadhajapatākaṁ dhūpan-dhakāraṁ⁶ Amarapurasaḍisaśobhaṁ nagaram pavisitvā, puravāsīhi pūjyamāno devātāhi abhinandiyamāno⁷ paramaḍassanīyāya sarirappabhāya sakalanagaraṁ suvaṇṇa-rasasekapiṇjaraṁ viya kurumāno nagarato nikkhamitvā, suraḍbhikhusumataruvaranirantaraṁ kuraṅgasāraṅgāḍitaru-nahariṇasaṇcāraṁ⁸ mattamorasatasampaghosaṁ⁹ alikulajhaṅkāramukharasaḥakāraṁ samadaḥkokilakulakalālapakolāhalam upphulla¹⁰kusumamaṇjarireṇupīṇjaram anekakusumaparimalavāhinaṁ Jetavanaṁ pavisitvā, tasmim anilā-

¹ B Kelāsagirineva

² S₂ -saṇḍi- ; S₁ -maṇḍitaṁ ; B -maṇḍalehi maṇḍitaṁ

³ S_{1,2} omit -pati- ⁴ S₂ avhayanto ; B avahaṁsanto

⁵ B omits -kanaka- ⁶ B dhūmandhakāraṁ

⁷ S₂ abhinandiyamānopamāno ⁸ B -saṇcaritaṁ

⁹ B -satasāṅghosaṁ alikulacaṅkāramukharaṁ saḥakāra-samadaḥkokila-

¹⁰ B sapphulla-

vanatasikhālatāvanitāhi¹ vandiyamāno viya anavarata-muttakusumehi pūjīyamāno viya ābaddhapallavañjalihi ca² pādapehi upatthīyamāno viya nānāmanippabhāvisaravip-phurita³viracitavara⁴ruciragandhakūṭisiriṃ sarīra⁵siri-yābhimaddanto viharati.

Viharanto ca pana : “Ahañ c’amhi tiṇṇo mutto danto santo assattho parinibbuto, loko ca⁶ atinṇo amutto adanto asanto anassattho aparinibbuto, pahomi cāham lokaṃ tāretuṃ mocetuṃ dametuṃ sametuṃ assāsetuṃ parinibbāpetuṃ, tassa natth’ añño koci tāretā mocetā dametā sametā assāsetā parinibbāpetā aññatra mayā hi mahākaruṇāya coditahadayo⁷ yathā nāma uppālavane vā padumavane vā puṇḍarikavane vā appekaccāni uppālāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā uḍake jātāni uḍake saṃvaddhāni udakānug-gatāni antonimuggaposiyaṇi,⁸ appekaccāni uḍake jātāni tatth’ eva saṃvaddhāni⁹ samodakāṃ¹⁰ tthitāni, appekaccāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti anupalittāni udakena, evaṃ¹¹ evaṃ dasasahassilokadhātum Buddhacakkhusaṅkhātena indriyaparopariyattiñāṇena anāvaraṇāsayaṇusayañāṇena ca olokeno tattha ugghatitāññū vipacitāññū neyyo ti.” Tayo veneyyapuggale caturaṅgasamannāgatatimiranikare jalamānānalakkhandho¹² viya paññāyanto disvā, tesam āsayānusayacaritādhimuttiyo¹³ oloketvā, yathā nisinno va yojanasate pi yojanasahassee pi nisinnassa puggalassa samipavattī viya obhāsam pattharivā, manonukūlaṃ Dhammaṃ desento, avijjandhakāraṃ vidhametvā,¹⁴ Dham-mālokaṃ dassento, taṇhāsaṅghātaṃ bbindanto taṇhājālaṃ chindanto taṇhāsotaṃ paṭinivattento¹⁵ taṇhāpipāsaṃ paṭi-vinento taṇhāparilāhaṃ samento taṇhāsantāpaṃ nibbāpento kilesajataṃ vijaṭento rāgadosamohaggayo nibbāpento satte-

¹ B anilāvanatasikhāhi kiṇalātāhi

² B omits ca

³ S₂ -pupphurita-

⁴ B -vicitravara-

⁵ B omits sarīra-

⁶ B -loko paṇātinṇo

⁷ B saṇcodita-

⁸ S_{1,2} -posinim

⁹ B omits saṃvaddhāni

¹⁰ S₁ samodakā

¹¹ B evaṃ eva

¹² S_{1,2} -kkhandhe

¹³ B -caritavimuttiyo

¹⁴ B viddhamśento

¹⁵ S₁ paṭivattento

saṃ sārasambādhā¹ nīharitvā, Dhammokāsaṃ dassento, saṃsāravipathā ānetvā, ariyamaggapathe patitṭhāpento, saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā², nibbānathale³ patitṭhāpento, saṃsārakantārā tāretvā, nibbānakkhemabhūmiṃ sampāpento, saṃsārabandhanā mocento, saṃsārapapātā saṃsārapalipā saṃsāraviduggā saṃsārapaṅkā uddhārento⁴, vitināmeti. Yathā siho migarājā lākhāparikkammakatehi viya mukhaggavāladhipādapariyantehi samannāgato matṭhakato patṭhāya lākhātulikāya⁵ katāhi viya piṭṭhimajjhena gantvā, antarasatthimhi⁶ dakkhiṇāvattaṃ hutvā, tṭhātīhi tihi⁷ rājīhi sobhamāno khandhe satasahassagghanikakambalaparikkhepena viya kesarabhāreṇa virājamāno atidhavalasaṅkhacūṇṇapiṇḍavaṇṇena avasesatṭhānena bhāsamāno gocaratṭhāya suvaṇṇaguḥato vā rajataguḥato⁸ vā maṇiphalika⁹manosilāguḥānam aññatarato vā nikkhamitvā, tesāṃ yeva tale¹⁰ tṭhatvā, sarīralaggaṃ rajaṃ vidhūnanto asanisaddaṃ karonto viya vijambhitvā, vijambhanabhūmiyam andhakāre paribbhamantaṃ alātacakkaṃ dassento viya aparāparam paribbhamitvā,¹¹ sihanādaṃ nadanto sakalavanagahananissitānaṃ¹² sattānaṃ santāsaṃ janayitvā samantā tiyojanapadesaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karonto sabbattha visārado vigatalomahaṃso sihanādaṃ nadati, evaṃ so ākiṇṇavaralakkhaṇo anuvyañjanapatimaṇḍito gandhakūṭisuvāṇṇaguḥato nikkhamitvā, chabbaṇṇehi rasmihi sakalagandhamāṇḍalamālaṃ ratanātala¹³sannibhaṃ katvā, Dhammāsanavimala¹⁴manosilātalagato catuvesārajjena visārado¹⁵ vijambhitvā, chaasādhāraṇañāṇakesarabhāraṃ vidhūnitvā, brahmassareṇa gajjitvā, atṭha¹⁶parisāsu visārado vigatalo-

¹ S₂ sārabandhā ² B otaretvā ³ S₂ nibbāpathe

⁴ S₂ uddharanto ; B uttaranto ⁵ B lākhātulikākātāhi

⁶ B antarapitṭhimhi ⁷ B omits tihi

⁸ B rajatamaṇiphalika- ⁹ S₂ -phalaka- ¹⁰ S₂ thale

¹¹ B parijapitvā ¹² S₂ inserts satānaṃ

¹³ S₂ -thala- ; B ratanaphalaka-

¹⁴ S₂ omits -vimala- ; B Dhammarasavimala-

¹⁵ B omits visārado ¹⁶ S₁ atṭhasu

mahamso, "Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti," dīghāyukānaṃ devānaṃ nānacitta'santāsaṃ janayanto tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum pi sareṇa sāvento nānāvīdhadesanāvīlāsasampannaṃ sihanādaṃ nadati.

Yathā ca piyaṃvado karavikasakuṇo madhurarasaṃ sahakārāphalam mukhatuṇḍakena paharitvā, paggharitarasaṃ sāyitvā, pakkhena tālaṃ² datvā, vikūjamāno³ sakalavanagabhananissitaṃ sattakāyam mattaṃ⁴ viya lalitaṃ karonto mañjussarena mañivāṃsaṃ dhamamāno viya madhussarena⁵ viravati, tato satabhāgena vā saḥassabhāgena vā yassa saro madhurataro hoti, yathā ca⁶ rājā cakkavattī cakkaratanaṇubhāvena cakkavālagabbhe rajjasirim patvā, pattabbam eva pattaṃ, "Kim me idāni mahājanena⁷ olokitenāti?" na appossukko hutvā, rajjasiriṃ yeva⁸ anubhoti, kālena kālaṃ vinicchayatthāne nisiditvā, niggahetabbe nigganḥāti,⁹ paggaḥetabbe pagganḥāti, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbe¹⁰ ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti, evaṃ so mahābodhimāṇo adhigatassa sabbaññutaṇānacakkaratanassānubhāvena anupattaDhammarajjo, "Kim me idāni lokaṇa¹¹ olokiteṇa? anuttaram phalasamāpattisukham anubhavissāmīti," appossukkatam ānāpajjitvā, catuparisamajjhe paññattavara-Buddhāsane nisinno brahmassaraṃ nicchāretvā, Dhammaṃ desayamāno niggahetabbayutte kaṇhadhamne¹² puggale Sineruppapāte pakkhipanto viya apāyabhayasantajjanena niggahetvā, paggaḥetabbayutte kalyāṇadhamme puggale ukkhipitvā, bhavagge nisidāpento viya pagganhiṭvā, ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpetabbayuttake sāvake adhikataraguṇavasena ṭhānantaresu ṭhāpeti.

Yathā ca punṇacando pabhāsampattiyaṃ sobhamāno nabhomajjhe¹³ ṭhito "mam' evopari cando ti" sabbasattānaṃ khāyati, evaṃ so yattha katthaci ṭhitānaṃ abhimukhe¹⁴

¹ B omits -citta- ² S₂ kālaṃ ³ S_{1,2} omit vikūjamāno

⁴ So B; S₁ vattaṃ; S₂ ettaṃ ⁵ S₁ medhurassareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} omit ca ⁷ B mahājane ⁸ B eva nu bhoti

⁹ B niggahetvā ¹⁰ B omits ṭhāpetabbe

¹¹ B loka ¹² S₂ -dhammesu

¹³ B nabhamajjhe ¹⁴ S_{1,2} abhimukhaṃ

thito viya khāyati, tathā hi tassa purato thitā pi pacchato thitā pi cakkavālasataṃ cakkavālasahassam atikkamitvā thitā pi rasāthale¹ thitā pi akanitṭhabhavane thitā pi : “Sattā māṃ yeva oloketi, māṃ eva Dhammāṃ desetīti,”² vadanti, so hi taṃ³ tam olokeno viya tena tena saddhiṃ sallapanto⁴ viya ca hoti.

Ye ca khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇagahapatīsamāṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇakataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā viya⁵ caranti, paṇḍāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paṇham abhisāṅkharitvā⁶ yam upasāṅkamitvā pucchanti gulhāni paṭicchannāni ca, tāni tāvad eva so⁷ sunisitasattbena kumudana⁸ kalāpaṃ chindanto viya paṇḍāsattbena chinditvā⁹ dibbāgadena sappo viya sabbaparappavādino abhibhavati, te bhāsuravilambakesaraghaṭāsobhitakkhandhassa migaraṇṇo samīpe¹⁰ jarasigālā¹¹ viya khāyanti.

Yo¹² ca iddhividhena nānāvidhavikubbanaṃ dassento dibbasotena devamanussānaṃ saddaṃ suṇanto cetopariyāṇāṇena paresaṃ soḷasavidhaṃ cittaṃ jānanto pubbenivāsānussatiṇāṇena icchiticchitattṭhānaṃ samanussaranto dibbacakkhunā icchiticchitaṃ¹³ rūpaṃ passanto arahattaṇāṇena atipaṇḍitāni lokuttaraphalasukhāni anubhavanto viharati.

Yo ca karuṇābhagavatīcoditahadayo maṇḍiparasmaṇivihatatimira¹⁴ gandhakuṭiyā vāsaṃ vihāya saliladharapāṭalajanitabahalandhakārarattiyā himasamākulabalavānilalulitasakaṇṭakam yakkhavyagghanaḡasāṇcarita¹⁵ visamatalaṃ gahanadesam adhivasati janaṃ vinento.

Yo ca Suppārako¹⁶ viya taṇhānilavegena saṃsāramahaṇ-

¹ S₂ tale ; B dāhathale

² B desesīti

³ S₂ omits taṃ

⁴ B sallapento

⁵ B viya vadanti paṇḍāgatena na niṭṭhaṃ gatāni

⁶ B abhisāṅkharitvā yassa kassa ci santikaṃ upa-

⁷ S₂ yo

⁸ B -nāla-

⁹ S₂ saṅchinditvā

¹⁰ B omits samīpe

¹¹ S₂ rajasīgālā viyanti

¹² B so iddhi

¹³ B yath' icchitaṃ

¹⁴ B -vigatatimira-

¹⁵ B -nāgacarita-

¹⁶ B suppādako viya ;

B taṇhānilavegasamāsaṇṇave

ṇave paridhāvitvā apāyavaḷabhamukham pavisantim pajā-
nāvaṃ desanāsaccakaraṇena nivattetvā saddhammaratana-
pūritam katvā¹ na nibbānathalam sampāpeti.

Yo ca Mahosadho viya saṃsāraupakāripurāvaruddham
jātijarāmarañaripugaṇaparibbūham kāmakoḍharipukam-
makampamānaṃ KoṇḍaññaVidehanara² patipamukham
veneyyajana³ pati³ samūham atthaṅgamaggaummaggato⁴
ānetvā vipassanānāvāhi⁵ taṇhāGaṅgāpavāhato uttāretvā
samāpattivāhanam⁶ āropetvā nibbānaMithilāyam patitthā-
peti.

Yo ca⁷ Sutasomo viya kilesaporisādavasagataṃ⁸ tivaṭ-
ṭavatasākhābaddham veneyyajanarājaraṣiṃ desanāsiṇā
paṭisandhibandhanam chinditvā saddhamma⁹ rasayāgupā-
nena¹⁰ santappetvā anavaratam ariyabhūmisakarajje¹¹
patitthāpeti.

Yo ca Sarabhaṅgo viya veneyyasarājakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāra-
gharāvāsato niharitvā ariyamaggavaṭumena¹² ānetvā
taṇhāGodāvaripavāhato uttāretvā nirantaraṃ nibbānaassa-
mapadam āneti.

Yo ca Kusarājā viya karuṇāpabhāvatiyā yācito anāvāra-
ṇānāgajavaram¹³ āruya Buddhacakkhumahādvāraṃ
vivaritvā paraparisisamarabhūmim¹⁴ pavisitvā pañhapari-
hāravacanena appoṭhetvā desanāsihanādena kilesaripuse-
nam opādetvā veneyyajanaSāgale paripāleti.

Yo ca Mandhātā viya brahmassareṇa appoṭhetvā sakala-
bhuvanamaṇḍale Dhammaratanavassaṃ nirantaraṃ vassā-
petvā aladdhasaddhammadhanaduggatānam¹⁵ asamasu-
kham sampādeti.

pariyodhāvitvā apāyabalavāmukham paṭipajjantaṃ tam
pajā-¹ B S₂ katvā² B omits -nara-

³ B S₁ omit -pati-

⁴ B -maggaumaṅgato

⁵ S₂ -nānāvābhi

⁶ S₁ sampatti-

⁷ S₁ inserts so

⁸ B S₁ -vasaṅgataṃ

⁹ S_{1,2} dhamma-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -yāgurasā-

¹¹ B -bhūmirajje yeva

¹² B ariyapatha-

¹³ B gajaratanam

¹⁴ B saparisisamarabhūmipavisitvā

¹⁵ B -saddhammaratana-

Yo ca jaladharo viya lokākāse utthahitvā byāmapabbhābhāsurasuracāpaṃ¹ dassetvā Brahmaghosena² gajjitvā dayāsitalaṃ Dhammāmatavutthidhāraṃ sakalabhuvanatale vassāpetvā kilesaparilāhaṃ nibbāpeti.

Yo ca kappataruvaro viya sīlamūlo samādhikkhandho paññāsākho abhiññāpuppho vimutti-phalo karuṇāsitalacchāyo veneyyajanabhamarasakunagaṇāvicchinnasañcāro jātikantārapaṭipannaṃ jarāmarañavyādhi³ghammapari-pīlitaṃ saṃsārapathikajanasamūhaṃ⁴ sabbakālaṃ santap-peti.

Yo ca⁵ Dīpaṅkaramahesino pasādena pāramitāsina bhavanagahanam⁶ padārento anukkamena bodhiaṅgaṇam patvā pubbañjanānuyātaṃ⁷ vipassanāmaggaṃ disvā, tena gantvā vimalasīla⁸malaratanavālukaṇikarānīcitāṃ cara-ṇa⁹maṇitorañaramaṇīyam iddhipāda-kappapādapopetaṃ brahmavihārakamalākārābhiraṃsaṃ satipaṭṭhānaratana-bhavanabhāsuraṃ indakunda¹⁰daladhavalakittiketusetaso-bhitaṃ samāpattipākāraparigataṃ kilesariputuhinadina-karam apanitabhavabhayaṃ avipariṇāmaṃ¹¹ asamasukhaṃ dasasahassa¹²cakkavālaviññeyyaṃ sakalalokadhātuyā aggaṃ nibbānanagaraṃ catubbidhamagga¹³dvāreṇa pavisitvā, tattha tattha nihitadhammaratanarāsiyo vavatthāpetvā, agga-phalasamāpattimahāpāsādam āruya, diṭṭhadhamma-sukhaṃ anubhavanto cakkavattī viya mahākaraṇāsīhapañ-jare ṭhatvā, Buddhacakkhunayanāni ummiletvā sadevakaṃ lokam olovento Koṇḍañña mahākūṭimbikaṃ disvā: “Ete aṭṭhārasakoṭipurisē gahetvā mamāmatapure¹⁴ vasaṃ karo-hīti,” tam āmantetvā, “Na tāva sampunṇaṃ nagaraṃ ti,” ñatvā, aparāṇi pañcappañāsakulāni aparāṇi tiṃsakulāni

¹ B byāmapabbhāsurasuracāpaṃ ; S₂ -bhāsurasuracāpaṃ

² B dhammaghosena ³ S₂ omits -vyādhi-

⁴ S_{1,2} saṃsārika- ⁵ B omits ca ⁶ S_{1,2} bhavavana-

⁷ S₂ pabbajita- ; S₁ -jinajanānu-

⁸ S₂ -silā- ⁹ B vijjācaraṇa-

¹⁰ B sammappamānaindu-

¹¹ S₂ aparīṇāmaṃ ¹² S₁ -sahassī-

¹³ B catuvīdhamagga- ¹⁴ B mama tvaṃ pure

aparaṃ kulasahassam aparāṇi ekādasanahutakulāṇi aparāṇi caturāsitikulasahassāṇi āmantetvā, tasmim̐ vasāpento apūrayamānaṃ nibbānapuraṃ disvā, “Atimahantam mama nagaram ¹ iminā nayena kulāṇi āmantetvā na sakkā pana² pūretum,” bherim̐ pana sāvetvā, “Saddhammavara-cakkavattino nagaram imāya ca ³ sampattiyā sampannaṃ, ye tattha vasitukāmā te ⁴ yathāsukham āgacchantu ⁵ gatā ca imaṃ c’imaṃ ca parihāraṃ labhissantīti,” nagarassa vaṇṇanaṃ c’eva lokassa parihāralābhaṃ ca sadevake loke ghosāpento viya māsassa atthasu divasesu tattha tattha nisinnānaṃ Dhammakathikānaṃ saddhammabherim̐ datvā, nibbānapuravaṇṇanaṃ ca tatrāgatānaṃ anuttarasilālaṇkāradī⁶parihāralābhaṃ ca ghosāpetvā, taṃ sutvā, tato tatonikkhamitvā, pabbajjam ādim̐ katvā anulomapaṭipadam paṭipannānaṃ aparimāṇānaṃ kulaputtānaṃ nibbānapurasamosaraṇaṃ kārapeti.

Kim̐ bahunā bhāsitenā? Yo ca sabbaññutāya sabba ⁷ sattānaṃ atthānattham̐ ⁸ jānāti, mahākāraṇikatāya anattham̐ parivajjetvā atthe niyojēti.

So ⁹ nāṇakarūṇāmayo bhavasāgarapārāgo tilokarathasārathi titthiyamānaantako ¹⁰ duddantadamako Dhammāmatambuvassako ¹¹ lokālokokaro jagadānandalocano tilokatilako guṇasekharo bhavavanagahanadāvānalo ¹² Dhammalocano nāṇasāgaro aparimā¹³ṇaguṇo Dhammarājā, “sattānaṃ vividham̐ hitaṃ harati upaharati ¹⁴ upajaneti ¹⁵ uppādetīti” vaṇṇitena, iriyāpathavihāro dibbavihāro brahma-

¹ S₂ atimahantaṃ mama nagaraṃ disvā atimahantaṃ mama nagaraṃ ; B me nagaraṃ ² B omits pana

³ S₂ imāya ca bis ⁴ S₂ B omit te ⁵ B gacchantu

⁶ B anuttaraṃ silālakārādī ⁷ S₂ omits sabba-

⁸ S₁ atthānatthā ⁹ B inserts ca

¹⁰ S₁ titthiyamānamatthaantako

¹¹ B Dhammavassappavassako lokekālokokaro

¹² B bhuvanavanadāvānalo

¹³ B appamāṇa-

¹⁴ B hitaṃ deti upaharati ¹⁵ B upaneti uppādeti

vihāro ariyavihāro ti catubbidhena vihārena viharanto,¹ Jetavanavihāre kadāci veneyyajanāvabodhanāya cārikam caranto sāsana mahiruham² supupphitaphalitam katvā sakala Jambudīpaṃ kāsāvapajjotam isivātappatīvātam karonto abhisambodhito sattame saṃvacchare Sāvattthina-garadvāre gaṇḍambarukkhamaṇḍe dvādasasayojanike ratana-maṇḍape yojanappamaṇe pallaṅke nisiditvā, tiyojanike³ dibbasetacchatte dhāriyamāne dvādasasayojanavittatāya parisāya attadānaparidīpanaṃ⁴ tittiyaparimaddanaṃ ya-makapātīhāriyaṃ dassento odātakasinasamāpattim samā-pajjitvā ulāraṃ vipulam obhāsaṃ sabbattha pattharitvā sabbaratanamayam pubbāparacakkavālamukhavatṭinihi-tam ubhosu passesu suvaṇṇamayam majjhe maṇimayam paramaramaṇiyam mariyādābhūmim maṇimuttāvāluka-kiṇṇaṃ sahaṣṣaraṃsim iva sabbadasadisam obhāsentaṃ⁵ sabbaratanamayam⁶ caṅkamaṃ māpetvā abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, tato utṭhāya⁷ āvajjitvā adhiṭṭhānacittena⁸ ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ratanacaṅkame-caṅkamanto uparimakāyato bhāsurataraṃ janamanonukū-laṃ locanābhiramaṃ paratāparahitam aggikkhandhaṃ heṭṭhimakāyato vimalataraṃ⁹ acchataraṃ rucirataraṃ samasitaṃ¹⁰ udakadhāraṃ heṭṭhimakāyato tādisaṃ eva aggikkhandhaṃ uparimakāyato tādisaṃ eva udakadhāraṃ tathā puratthimakāyato pacchimakāyato dakkhiṇaakkhito vāmaakkhito dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato vāmaṇṇasotato dak-khiṇanāsikāsotato vāmanāsikāsotato dakkhiṇaamsakūṭato vāmaamsakūṭato dakkhiṇahatthato vāmahatthato dak-khiṇapassato vāmapassato dakkhiṇapādato vāmapādato āṅgulaṅgulihi¹¹ āṅgulantarikāhi ekekalomato ekekaloma-

¹ B so pana Jetavana° vasati ² S₂ sāsanaṃ abhiruham

³ B tiyojanikaṃ . . . -chattaṃ dhārayamaṇo

⁴ S₁ -dīpakam ⁵ S₂ obhāsento ⁶ B S₂ ratanacaṅkamam

⁷ B utṭhāya ⁸ B adhiṭṭhena

⁹ B vipulataraṃ ¹⁰ B samappitaṃ

¹¹ B āṅgulaṅgulihi āṅgulantarikāhi (bis) ekekalomato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpato udakadhāraṃ ; S₂ āṅgulo āṅgulaṃ āṅgulaṃ āṅgulo ekekalomato lomakūpalomakū-pato aggikkhandhaṃ lomakūpalomakūpato udaka°

makūpato aggikkhandhaṃ lomato lomakūpato udakādhāram pavattayamāno chabbannaBuddha¹rasmiyo visajjento, Dhammaṃ ca² desento, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhavaṃ tirobhavaṃ tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathā pi ākāse.

Pathaviyā pi ummujjānimmujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi uduke, uduke pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi pathaviyaṃ.

Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati seyyathā pi pakkhisaṅkaṇo.

Ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati³ parimajjati, yāva Brahma-lokaṃ pi kāyen'eva sampavatteti.⁴

Tadā kanakakālasato nikkhantā indaṇīmaṇirasadhārā viya ummāpupphadāmaṇelā viya ca nīlaraṃsiyo.

Suvaṇṇarasadhārā viya kaṇikāraṃ kusumaḍāmaṇelā viya ca pītaṃsiyo.

Pavālarasadhārā viya bandhujivakaṃ pupphadāmaṇelā viya ca lohitaṃsiyo.

Rajatarasadhārā viya⁵ suvaṇṇakusumaḍāmaṇelā viya ca odātaṃsiyo.

Mañjetṭhadāmaṇelā viya ca⁶ mañjetṭhaṃsiyo.

Ummāpupphesu⁷ ativiya nīlaṭṭhānaṃ viya kaṇikāraṃ kusumesu ativiya pītaṭṭhānaṃ viya bandhujivakaṃ kusumesu asadisaṃratṭhānaṃ viya⁸ osadhitārakā⁹ viya mañjetṭhāsu atulyamañjetṭhavaṇṇaṭṭhānaṃ viya 'pabhassaraṃsiyo ti'chabbannaBuddhaṃsiyo puratthimakāyato nikkhamitvā jātabhūmim¹⁰ attano satta¹¹sattavāraṃ anuparivattitvā¹² tālakkaṇḍharathacakkasakatacakkakūṭāgārādimattā hutvā puratthimāya disāya dhāvantaṃ cakkavāḷagiriṃ

¹ S₂ B omit -Buddha-

² B omits ca

³ B parāmasati

⁴ S_{1,2} samvatteti ; B sampavatteti

⁵ S₂ omits viya

⁶ S₂ B omits ca

⁷ B ummāra-

⁸ S₁ inserts ca

⁹ B osadhitārakā viya atisetaṭṭhānaṃ viya mañjetṭhāsu

atulaṃmañjetṭhavaṇṇaṭṭhānaṃ

¹⁰ B attano jāti-

¹¹ S₂ sattaṃsattasācāraṃ

¹² B parivattitvā

atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu yāva sāsananantara-dhānā pavattanti.

Pacchimakāyato tath'eva nikkhantā rasmiyo pacchimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavālanagam ¹ atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu tathā ² pavattanti.

Tathā dakkhiṇakāyato dakkhiṇāya disāya ³ vāmakāyato uttarāya ⁴ disāya pavattanti.

Hetthimakāyato nikkhantā chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalam mahā-pathavim bhinditvā, tam ⁵ niddhantasuvannaṇapindam ⁶ viya karontiyo aṭṭhanahutādhikacatujojanasatasahassabahalam pathavisandhārakam ⁷ udakam vinivijjhivā, tam ⁸ suvaṇṇakalasehi āsiṇcamānavilī⁹nasuvannaṇam viya dassentiyo channahutādhikanavayojanasatasahassabahalam salilasandhārakam anilapathavim ¹⁰ pavisitvā, tam samussitasuvannaṇakkhandham viya ¹¹ sandassentiyo ajātakāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tath'eva uparimakāyato chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo nikkhamitvā Chaddantagajaghaṭṭa viya valāhakaturāṅgamālā ¹² viya Citrakūṭahamsarāsiyo viya suvaṇṇaghanā ¹³ viya ca anilapathe dhāvamānā cha kāmāvacarabhava soḷasa rūpabhava cattāro arūpabhava ca ¹⁴ atikkamitvā ajātakāsam pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tiriyam pana anantāparimāṇalokadhātūsu nisākaraśuriyatārāgaṇadevatāuyyānavimānakappapādapasarīrabhara-nānam pabhārahitaṇam paricchedamattam eva paññāyittha dasasata¹⁵sahasilokadhātuyā ālokapharāṇasamat-

¹ S₁ -nabham; B cakkavālagīrim

² B tath'eva ³ B inserts dhāvanta

⁴ S₂ uttaradisāya; B uttarāya disā dhāvanta tath'eva
ca pa^o ⁵ B omits tam ⁶ S₂ -piṇḍim

⁷ B -sandhāram ⁸ B omits tam ⁹ B -vinilasuvannaṇam

¹⁰ S₂ anilam pavisitvā; B -sandhārakānilam pavisitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits viya ¹² B valāhaturāṅga-

¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇanāgā ¹⁴ S₂ omits ca ¹⁵ S₁ omits -sata-

tho Mahābrahmā suriyuggamane khajjotako¹ viya jāto, sabbaṃ Buddharasmihi yeva ajjhotthataṃ.

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbadasadisā² nilamanisuvannaṇapavāla-
rajatapattāvanaddhā viya Indadhanu³vijjusañjhāghanā-
bhirañjitā viya ratanāveḷaratanadāmaratanacunṇavippa-
kinṇā viya ca upasobhanti.

Tassa ca samadhigataya⁴makapāṭihiraññaṇassa⁵ sarīra-
viniggatā dutiyā⁶ dutiyā rasmiyo purimāya purimāya
yamakayamakā viya ekakkhaṇe yeva pavattanti, dvinnāṇ ca
cittānaṃ ekakkhaṇe yeva pavatti nāma n'atthi, tassā⁷
pana tassā rasmiyā āvajjanā parikkammādhittānāni visum
visum⁸ yeva, nilarasmiatthāya hi⁹ Bhagavā nilakasina-
samāpattim samāpajjati, pītarasmi¹⁰atthāya pītakasinaṃ
lohitarasmi¹¹atthāya lohita¹²kasinaṃ odātarasmiatthāya
odātakasinaṃ aggikkhandhatthāya tejokasinaṃ udaka-
dhāratthāya āpokasinaṃ samāpajjati. Tathā hi¹² Bud-
dhānaṃ bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcahākārehi
sucinṇavasitāya¹³ ca tā ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti.

Tadā dasasahassiyaṃ¹⁴ sabbe kāmāvacarādayo devagaṇā
pamuditahadaya sañjātapītisomanassā paridahitaparīsud-
dhapaṇḍaravatthā kamalamukulasadisāñjalim¹⁵ sirasi
katvā: “Aho jino lokahito aho lokānukampako aho kārū-
ṇiko¹⁶ ti,” thutivacanam uggirantā, candanacunṇamissitāni
pañcavaṇṇadibbapupphāni avakirantā celāni bhamayantā
devanātakasaṅgītiyo pavattentā pūjayanti.

Evam Dhammaratanamañjūso aññesaṃ¹⁷ avacanavisa-
yaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto vīsati¹⁸ paṇakoṭiyo nib-
bānāmatarasam pāyesi.

¹ B khajjopanako ² S₂ sabbā- ³ B -dhanuvijjulatā-

⁴ B tathā samadhigatassa ⁵ B -pāṭihāriya-

⁶ S₁ dutiyadutiyā ; S₂ omits dutiyā- ; B dutiyā dutiyā
rasmipurimāya purimāya ⁷ S₂ tassa pana rasmiyā

⁸ S₂ omits visum ⁹ S₂ -rasmiyo ¹⁰ S₁ omits hi

¹¹ S₁ -rasmiyo ¹² S₂ pi ¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B dasahassilokadhātuyaṃ ¹⁵ B -makula-

¹⁶ B mahākārūṇiko ¹⁷ S₂ B omit aññesaṃ

¹⁸ S_{1,2} vīsatiyā

Tato atthasatthiyojanasahassādhikayojanasatasahassug-
gataratanaMerumatthake nekamaṇinikarakiraṇabhāsura-
vividhavithivanavimāṇe dasayojanasahassavittthatāyate
dvārasahassapajjalite ¹ tāvatimsadevanagare paññāsayo-
janāyāmakkhandhasākhāvibhūsite yojanasatavittthatāyate
tiyojanasatikasākhāvalayālāṅkate yojanapaññāsagāmiku-
sumappabhābhāsure yojanasatavahanasurabhikusuma-
gandhaparimale sakalaphaliphulle pārijātakataruvaramūle
pañcadasayojanubbedhe paññāsayojanavittthate satthiyo-
janāyate jayasumanadalālattakapaṭalapāṭale hamsapup-
phamuduke manonukūlautudāyake devindakusalaphala-
lasambhūte ² paṇḍukambalasilātale ³ khuddakapiṭthe ⁴ nisi-
danto viya dasasahassilokadhātuto samāgatānaṃ nimmita-
sukhumattabhāvānaṃ pūritacakkavālagabbhānaṃ ⁵ Brah-
māsuraṇānaṃ majjhe suralokaṃ obhāsento nisiditvā, Mā-
tudevaputtam ārabha sattappakaraṇaṃ abhidhammaṃ
desento asīti devakoṭīnaṃ ⁷ Dhammābhisamayam akāsi.

Tato desanāvasāṇe utthāy'āsanaṃ Sakkāṇattena Vissa-
kammadevaputtana ekato rajatamayam ekato suvaṇṇa-
mayam majjhe maṇimayaṃ katvā, Sinerugirimuddhanato
yāva Saṅkassanagaradvāraṃ tāva māpitāsu ⁸ dasadisam
obhāsayantīsu tīsu sopānamālāsu Satthā ⁹ maṇimayasopā-
namatthake thatvā, lokavivaraṇapāṭihāriyaṃ katvā,
anekalokadhātuvāsinaṃ paññāyanto Avicito yāva Bha-
vaggā sakalalokaṃ mahājanassa nayanavisayaṃ karonto,
ākāse vicitta¹⁰ kammanimmithehi viya gahitavicittapūjā-
vatthūhi sakalacakkavālagabbhapūritadevasaṅghehi pari-
vārīto, anekasahassadevanātakaparivāreṇa Pañcasikhā-
bhiddhānena gandhabbadevaputtana tigāvutāyataṃ veḷuva-
paṇḍuvīnaṃ sampannāsāya mucchanābhi mucchetvā,¹¹
bhuvanakuharam pūretvā vādiyantena, giyamānathutiva-
cano, Sakkena pattacivaraṃ gahetvā dasasahassaPurin-

¹ B dvādasa-² B -phalabhūte³ S¹ -thale⁴ B khuddakapiṭthe⁵ S_{1,2} nimitta-⁶ MSS. -gambhānaṃ⁷ B paṇakoṭīnaṃ⁸ S₂ mātāpitūsu⁹ B yattha maṇisopāna-¹⁰ S₂ cittassa ; S₁ citta-¹¹ S₁ B mucchitvā

dadaparivāreṇa pūjīyamāno DhataratṭhaVirūḷhaVirūpak-
khaKuverābhīdhānehi cattāḷīsasahassadevarājeḥi purato
pasāritapādasāṭako ¹ vīsatisahassacandasuriyadevaputtehi
gahitavicittakanakarajataaddhajo suyāmadevarājadadasa-
hassehi vijīyamānasaradacandaḥḥuti ² pabhassaradibba-
cāmaranikaro santusitadevarājadadasasahashehi maṇimaya-
tālavanṭamālābhi ³ sañcāriyamānamudusiniddhamandā-
nilo vīsatisahassādhikāhi ⁴ tisata⁵sahassadevakumārikāhi
upphala⁶kalāpālāṇkatakakanakarajataamanimayapuṇṇakalasa-
mālā gahetvā giyamānamadhuramaṅgalavacano Mahā-
brahmunā dhāritasaraḍaparipunṇacandamaṇḍalanibbi-
sesasetacchatto chabbaṇṇābhi ⁷ Buddharasmihi pajjalanto
kappasatasahassādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāra-
minam phalaṃ lokassa dassento sakalalokam ⁸ mahāja-
nassa nayanavisayaṃ karonto rajatakanakasopānavatara-
mānamahānubhāvadevabrahmagāṇanīkaraparivāreṇa Sañ-
kassanagaradvāre ⁹ otaritvā, pīṭivikasitanayanāya chat-
timsayojanaparikkhepāya manussaparisāya gandhamālā-
dihi pūjetvā namassiyamāno ¹⁰ Dhammaṃ desetvā tiṃsa-
pāṇakoṭīyo Dhammāmatarasam pāyesi.

Evam anekehi acchariyapāṭihāriyeḥi sattavinayaṃ
katvā catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse amatapānam
pāyento abhisambodhito vīsati saṃvaccharaṃ samadhi-
gacchi. ¹¹

Tadā Dasabalasāsane bahussutānaṃ satimantānaṃ gati-
mantānaṃ dhitimantānaṃ Buddhupatṭhākānaṃ bhikkhū-
nam aggo Dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko āyasmā Ānandatthero
gahapatinā Anāthapiṇḍikena : “ Bhante ayaṃ vihāro cāri-
kam pakkante lokanāthe nippaccayo hoti, Sāvattvivāsino
gandhamālāhatthā pūjanīyam ¹² aññaṭṭhānam alabhitvā

¹ B parivārito pasāritapāsādasāṭako

² S₁ -candarajjuti-

³ S₂ -mālāhi

⁴ B vīsatisahassādhikatisata-

⁵ S₂ omits tisata-

⁶ S₁ upphala-

⁷ S₂ B chabbaṇṇāhi

⁸ B omits sakala° na° ka°

⁹ B dvāreṇa

¹⁰ B namassamāno ; S₂ namassimāno

¹¹ S_{1,2} -gañchi

¹² B pūjanīyathānam

gandhakuṭṭidvāre pātetvā gacchanti, tena ulārapāmojjā¹ na honti, sādhu bhante Bhagavato imam attham ārocetvā ekam pūjanīyaṭṭhānaṃ jānāthāti," yāceto, "Sādhu ti," gantvā Tathāgatam pucchi.

"Kati nu kho bhante cetiyāniti?" "Tiṇi Ānandāti." "Katamāni bhante tiṇi?" "Sārīrikam pāribhogikam uddesikan ti." "Sakkā pana bhante tumhesu dharantesu yeva cetiyaṃ kātun ti?" "Ānanda sārīrikaṃ na sakkā kātum, taṃ hi Buddhānaṃ parinibbutakāle yeva² hoti, uddesikam avatthukaṃ³ taṃ pana manamattakena hoti, Buddhehi paribhutto⁴ bodhi tesu dharantesu pi⁵ parinibbutesu pi cetiyam evāti." "Bhante tumhesu cārikam pakkantesu Jetavanavihāro appaṭṭisarāṇo hoti, manussā pūjanīyaṭṭhānaṃ na labhanti, mahābodhito bijam āharitvā Jetavanavihāradvāre⁶ ropāpemi⁷ bhante ti." "Sādhu Ānanda ropehi, evaṃ sante Jetavane⁸ mama nibaddhavaṣo viya bhavissatīti." Thero KosalaNarindĀnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīnam ārocetvā, Jetavanadvāre bodhiropanāṭṭhāne āvātaṃ sodhāpetvā Mahāmoggallānattheram āha: "Bhante ahaṃ Jetavanadvāre bodhiṃ ropessāmi, mahābodhito me bodhiphalam āharathāti." So, "Sādhūti," ākāseṇa bodhi-maṇḍaṃ⁹ gantvā vaṇṭato parigalantam phalam ekam bhūmim appattaṃ yeva cīvareṇa sampaṭicchitvā¹⁰ āharitvā adāsi.

Ānandatthero: "Aja bodhim ropessāmīti,"¹¹ Kosalarājādīnam ārocesi. Tadā¹² rājā sāyaṇhasamaye mahatā balakāyena¹³ parivuto suvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ gāhāpetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito puṇṇakalasādāsakusumasamuggadha-jakadalitorañadharālaṅkatanāriganaparivuto maṅgalagītī-kāturiyanādehi dasadisam pūrayanto vihāram agamāsi. Sāvatthiyam AnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīpaṇcakoṭimattā ariy-

¹ B -pāmojjā honti

² B omits yeva

³ B avatthukaṃ kappanamattakena

⁴ B inserts pana ⁵ S_{1,2} omit pi ⁶ S₂ B Jetavanadvāre

⁷ S₂ ropemi

⁸ B Jetavanaṃ me

⁹ B bodhimaṇḍalaṃ

¹⁰ S₁ suppaṭicchitvā

¹¹ B ropessāmāti ¹² S₂ B omit tadā ¹³ B balanikāyena

asāvakaḥ dvikoṭimattā kalyāṇaputhujjanā gandhamālādayo ādāya sannipatimsu. Thero mahābodhiropanattāhāne mahantaṃ suvaṇṇakataḥam ṭhapetvā hetthā chiddaṃ katvā gandhakalalassa ¹ pūrāpetvā : “ Bodhiphalam ² idam rōpehi mahārājāti,” rañño adāsi. So cintesi : “ Hatthe no na sabbadā rajjaṃ tiṭṭhati, ³ phalam idam mayānātha ⁴ piṇḍikena ropāpetum vattatiti.” So tam phalaṃ tassa karatale ṭhapesi, atha Anāthapiṇḍiko gandhakalalaṃ viyūhitvā taṃ ⁵ tattha pātesi. Tasmim tassa hatthato muttamatte sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva ⁶ naṅgalasīsappamāṇo bodhikkhandho paṇṇāsabattubbedho utṭhahi. Catusu disāsu uddhañcāti pañcamahāsākhā paṇṇāsahattā va nikkhamimsu. Iti so taṃ khaṇaṃ ⁷ yeva vanappati ⁸ jeṭṭhako hutvā haritapattarattaṅkuro pavālatākulitamarakatasāgaro viya virocamaṇo aṭṭhāsi, atimahantaṃ pāṭihāriyam ahosi.

Rājā aṭṭhasatamatte kanakarajatakalase ⁹ gandhodakapūre niluppala ¹⁰ kalāpādipatimaṇḍite katvā, mahābodhim parikkhipitvā puṇṇakalasamālā ṭhapāpesi. Sattaratana-mayaṃ vedikaṃ kārāpetvā suvaṇṇamissitaṃ ¹¹ vālukaṃ okiritvā pākāreṇa parikkhipitvā ¹² sattaratana-mayaṃ dvāra-koṭṭhakaṃ kārāpesi.

Evam thero mahāsakkāraṃ kārāpetvā Tathāgatam upasaṅkamitvā : “ Bhante tumhehi mahābodhimūle samāpannasamāpattim mayā ropitabodhimūle mahājanahitāya samāpajjathāti,” āha. “ Ānanda kiṃ kathesi ? mayi ¹³ mahābodhimaṇḍe samāpannasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisidante añño padeso dhāretum na sakkotiti.” “ Bhante lokānukampāya ¹⁴ imassa bhūmippadesassa vahananiyā-

¹ B gandhakalalaṃ

² B bodhiphalabijaṃ

³ B patiṭṭhāti ; S₂ tiṭṭhanti

⁴ B phalam idam ayam Anātha-

⁵ B omits taṃ

⁶ B tesam passantānaṃ eva

⁷ B khaṇe

⁸ S₂ vanaspati-

⁹ B -kalale

¹⁰ S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ S₂ -missikaṃ ; B suvaṇṇamissakavālukaṃ

¹² S₂ pakkipitvā ¹³ S_{1,2} omit mayi ¹⁴ B -kampakāya

mena¹ imasmiṃ bodhimūle samādhim paribhuñjathāti.”² Tam sutvā sabbasattahite rato tam³ samāpattisukhena ekarattim paribhuñji. Thero Kosalarājādinaṃ kathetvā bodhimahaṃ nāma atimanohara⁴pūjaṃ kārāpesi, sā pi kho bodhi Ānandatthereṇa ropitattā “Ānandabodhiti” paññāyittha.

Ath’ ekadivasam bhikkhū ito c’ ito ca samosaritvā pārāpata⁵caranapātālarāge asisirakiraṇe atthagirisamīpam upagate⁶ aparasāgarataṭa⁷samuggatapavāḷalatakalāpe viya sañjhārāge dissamāne⁸ ravipiyavirahe sokavidhurāya⁹kamalinikāminiya¹⁰ bhamarāvalimaṇivalayaṃ¹¹ apaharitam iva kamalakaratale saṅkociyamāne Dhammasabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā rattakambalasāṇim parikkhipantā viya Buddhāsanam parivāretvā nisinnā: “Āvuso¹² āyasmā Ānando dharante yeva Satthari Tathāgate bodhiṃ ropetvā¹³ mahāpūjam akāsi, aho mahāguṇo thero ti,” tassa guṇakathaṃ samutthāpesuṃ.

Atha surāsura¹⁴cūḷā¹⁵maṇimaricisañcayaparcumbitacaranakhamayūkho lokanāyako suvaṇṇasurabhisugandha¹⁶pupphūpahārasamalaṅkatabhūmibhāgāya gāndhakuṭiyāṃ nisīditvā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti¹⁷phalasamāpattiādayo anekavidhasamāpattiyo samāpajjanto, dībhāya sotadhātuyā Dhammasabhāyaṃ tam kathāpavattim sutvā: “Ime bhikkhū Ānandena kataṃ bodhipūjam ārabha tassa guṇakathaṃ kathenti, etesaṃ¹⁸ ca pubbe tena kataṃ bodhipūjaṃ na pākaṭam mayham eva pākaṭam mayi pana gate ete¹⁹ attano kathaṃ nirantaram ārocessanti, tato tesam ahan tam atthupattim katvā pubbabhave Ānandena katam ma-

¹ B balaniyāmena

² B bhuñjathā ti

³ S₁ repeats tam

⁴ S₂ atimanorama-

⁵ B pārāvata-

⁶ B uggate

⁷ B sāgarapātala-

⁸ B diyamāne

⁹ B sokavitudāya viya

¹⁰ S₂ -kāmaliyā

¹¹ S₂ -valayapaharitam B -valayāpaharitamhiva

¹² B omits āvuso

¹³ B ropāpetvā

¹⁴ S₂ cūḷā-

¹⁵ B -gandha-

¹⁶ S₂ -sampatti-

¹⁷ B tesāṃ

¹⁸ S₂ etaṃ

hābodhipūjaṃ¹ vibhajanto tassa guṇe pākāṭe katvā Sinerum ukkhipanto² viya suvaṇṇakuntena³ bham⁴ pabaranto viya caṇḍasahassasuriyasahassam utthāpento viya catukuddake⁶ gehe⁵ dipasahassam ujjalento viya ca pākāṭam katvā Kālingabodhiṇātakaṃ desessāmi,⁷ sā me desanā parinibhutaṃsāpi pañcavassasahassāni sattānam amatamahānibbānasampāpikā bhavissatīti," cintetvā Buddhāsanā utthāya⁸ lākhārasena tintaabhinavasamphullarat-takoviḷārakusumadāmavaṇṇaṃ surattadupattaṃ saṃvi-dhāya timaṇḍalam paticchādentō nivāsetvā suvaṇṇapāmaṇ-gena pavāḷakalāpam⁹ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatāsassiri-kakāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā rattakambalena gajakum-bham pariyaṇaddhanto viya ratanasatubbedhe suvaṇṇag-ghike pavāḷajālaṃ¹⁰ khipamāno viya suvaṇṇacetiye rattakambalakaṇcukam¹¹ patimuṇcanto viya gacchantam puṇṇacandaṃ rattavālāhakena paticchādayamāno viya kañcanapabbatamatthakesu pakkalākhārasam parisīncanto viya¹² Cittakūṭapabbatamatthakaṃ bandhujiṇivakakusuma-daladāmehi parikkhipanto viya ca nigrodhaphalasamāna-vaṇṇaṃ surattavarapaṇsukūlam pārupitvā, dvārantarehi c' eva vātapānantarehi ca¹³ nikkhamitvā vidhāvantihi vip-phurantihi Buddharasmīhi¹⁴ saṃsūcitanikkhamanto¹⁵ kañ-canaguhato siho viya gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā asamena Buddhavesena aparimāṇena Buddhavilāsena¹⁶ gantvā abhi-bhavantam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim apahasantam¹⁷ iva devavimānasiriṃ niketaṃ iva siriyā ekanipātātittam iva devamanussanayanavahagānaṃ¹⁸ Dhammasabham pavasiṭvā alaṅkataratanamaṇḍape supaṇṇattavara Buddhāsanam ab-

¹ B bodhipūjaṃ ² B ukkhipento ³ B -kūṭena

⁴ S₂ nabhaṃ ⁵ B candasahassam sūriyasahassāni ca

⁶ B catukūṭtake ⁷ S₂ dāssessāmi ⁸ B vuṭṭhāya

⁹ B pabbāḷakalāpaṃ ¹⁰ B pabbāḷajālaṃ

¹¹ B rattakambalaṃ ¹² S₁ inserts ca

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ B Buddharasmīhi suviracito

¹⁵ S₂ -nikkhamāno ¹⁶ B vilāsena

¹⁷ B avabasō ¹⁸ B -vihanāṇaṃ

hiruyha Yugandharamatthake jalamāno suriyo viya chab-
baṇṇaBuddharasmiyo vissajjento nisīdi.

Tā pana Buddharasmiyo āveḷāveḷā dasasahassacakkavāle
ekāvattā¹ hutvā heṭṭhā vātapathavim atikkamitvā upari
bhavaggam atikkamitvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā niranataram
apariyantāsu lokadhātusu pavattamānā agamimsu.²

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbā³ dasadisā pasāritaratanavicitta-
kañcanapattā viya⁴ rattasuvanṇarasananisīncamānā viya
ukkāsatanipātasamākulā viya niranataravippakinnakani-
kā-rāpupphā viya vāyuvegapakkhittacina⁵piṭṭhacunṇapunṇā
viya nānāvidharatanālāṅkārūjjalā viya ca upasobhimsu.

Tam pana Buddhasirim disvā anekasatasahassakhattiya-
brāhmaṇā gahapatayo⁶ ca yebhuyyena dasasahassacakka-
vāḷadevatā ca tāvad eva sannipatimsu.

Taṇ ca pana vimalajjutim parivāretvā sakaparahita 7-
samatthā samanaganaṇā sabbe'va appicchā santutṭhā pavi-
vittā asaṃsaṭṭhā codakā pāpagarahitā⁸ āradḍha⁹viriyā
vattāro vacanakkhamā silasampannā samādhipaṇṇā¹⁰vi-
muttiṇṇānadassanasampannā vantadosā bhinnakilesā vijāti-
tatajāchinnabandhanā uparimanabhe tṭhitam¹¹ punṇacan-
daṃ viya Bhagavantaṃ yeva¹² namassamānā nisidimsu.

Tehi parivārīto Bhagavā rattakambalaparikkhito viya
suvanṇakkhandho rattapadumavanasandamajjhagatā viya
suvanṇanāvā pavāḷa¹³vedikāparikkhitto viya suvaṇṇapā-
sādo, iti sabbajanamuddhago¹⁴ sayam vītārāgo vītārāgehi¹⁵
parivārīto sayam vītadoso vītadosehi parivārīto sayam
vītamohehi parivārīto sayam¹⁶ nittanḥo nittan-
hehi parivārīto sayam nikkilesa nikkilesehi parivārīto
sayam Buddho anubuddhehi parivārīto pattaparivārītaṃ

¹ S_{1,2} ekāvattā ² S₁ āgamimsu ³ B S₁ sabba-

⁴ B -kañcanapattam iva ⁵ B vāyuvegapakkhittacina

⁶ S₂ B -patiyo ⁷ B saparahita- ⁸ S₂ B pāpagarahino

⁹ B sāraddha- ¹⁰ S₁ samādhisampannā

¹¹ B S₂ uparinabhe ¹² S₂ omits yeva ¹³ B pabbāḷa-

¹⁴ B sabbajanamusabho; S₂ sabbajanamaddhagato

¹⁵ S₂ inserts tehi

¹⁶ B sayam nikkilesa . . . sayam nittanḥo

viya kesaram kesaraparivāritā viya kaṇṇikā aṭṭhanāgasa-hassaparivārito viya Chaddanto nāgarājā navutihaṃsasa-hassaparivārito viya Dhataratṭho haṃsarājā senaṅgaparivārito viya cakkavattī¹ marugaṇaparivārito viya Sakko devarājā Brahmagaṇaparivārito² viya HāritaMahābrahmā tāraṅgaṇaparivārito³ viya punṇacando viroceti.

Byāmapabbhā parikkhepavilāsini c' assa dvattiṃsavara-lakkhaṇamālā ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattiṃsacandamālā⁴ viya dvattiṃsasuriyamālā viya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitadvattiṃsacakkavattinaṃ dvattiṃsadevarājānaṃ dvattiṃsaMahābrahmānaṃ siriya sirim abhibhavanti.⁵

Evam⁶ aparimitakālasaṇcitapuñṇābalanibbattāya acinteyyāya anopamāya Buddhaliḥhāya cando viya vippasan-nagaganatale Bhagavati daddallamāne⁷ jātisumaṇṇacampakanavamālikārattuppalaniluppalaṇṇakulasinduvārapupphāni nilapīṭalohitādivaṇṇāni sugandhagandha⁸cunṇāni cātuddīpikamahāmeghā vissatṭhaudakavuṭṭhiyo viya pavas-siṃsu.

Pañcaṅgikaturiyaghosāni Buddhadhammasaṅghagaṇa-patisaṃyuttāni thutighosāni ca dasadisā⁹ pūrayiṃsu.

Devamanussanāgasupaṇṇayakkhādinaṃ akkhāni amata-pānaṃ viya labhiṃsu.

Tadā nimmalappabbho nayanamaṃsujālapuñṇasallilehi mahājanam abhiśiṅcanto viya olovento suphullam¹⁰ avikalakamalaśaṇḍam viya nisinnam paṇṇaṃ disvā: "Ayaṃ paṇṇaṃ ativiya sobhati ekabhikkhussāpi karacaraṇacalanamattam vā assāsapassāsasaddo vā natthi, sabbālaṇkārapatimaṇḍitam mama samīpam upagataṃ sanātikaṃ Khat-tiyapaṇṇaṃ Brāhmaṇapaṇṇaṃ Gahapatiṇṇaṃ cātum-mahārājikaṇṇaṃ tāvattiṃsapaṇṇaṃ yāmapaṇṇaṃ tusita-paṇṇaṃ nimmanaratipaṇṇaṃ paranimmitavasavattipaṇṇaṃ Brahmaṇṇaṃ ekabhikkhu pi na oloketi, sabbe maṃ

¹ B cakkavattirājā ² B -parivuto ³ B -parivuto

⁴ B -candamālāya dvattiṃsasūriyamālāya

⁵ S₁ inserts ca; S₂ abhibhavanti ⁶ B eva

⁷ B jajjalamāne ⁸ S₂ omits -gandha-

⁹ B dasadisāsu ¹⁰ B suphullavimalakamala-

yeva olokayamānā nisidanti, ete ca Buddhagāravena¹ sagāravā Buddhatejena tajjitā mayi āyukappam pi akathetvā nisinne paṭhamam katham samuṭṭhāpetvā na kathessanti aham eva paṭhamam kathessāmīti: "—aparimitakappakoṭiyam nirantarapavattitavacīsucaritānubhāvena² dibbagandhagandhitam nānāvidhagandhapūritam ratana-karaṇḍam vivaranto viya pāramitāsallilāsambhūtam sabbaññutañāṇaravikiraṇavikasitam mudutanu³ puthulajivhakaṇṇikam paramasamasuddhavivara⁴ dantapantidvayakesaram suratta⁵ dantāvaraṇadvayapaṭṭaparivāram⁶ Dhamma-madhubinduvāhinam sassirikamukhapadumam vivaritvā, madhumadamuditalalitacaturaratikaramanoharam kara-vika⁷ nādasadisam madhurassaram nicchāretvā, hetṭhā avicim upari bhavaggaṃ gāhāpetvā, sarena dasasahassilo⁸ kadhātum paṭicchādentō: "Kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā? Kā ca pana vo antarā kathā vipakatā? Nāham tumhākam kathābhaṅgaṭṭhāya āgato,⁹ aham pana sabbaññutāya katham vo niṭṭhāpetvā matthakappattam katvā¹⁰ dassāmīti āgato ti," sabbaññupavāraṇam pavāresi.

Tadā attamanā bhikkhū: "Ayam pana bhante Ānandena kataṃ bodhipūjam ārabha guṇakathā vippakatā na rājā-kathādikā¹¹ tiracchānakathā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto taṃ no¹² idāni niṭṭhāpetvā desethā¹³ ti," vadimsu.

Atha ekālōkañāṇo¹⁴: "Na bhikkhave idān'eva pubbe pi Ānando saparivāresu¹⁵ catusu mahādīpesu manusse gahetvā, bahum gandhamālam āharāpetvā, mahābodhimāṇḍe bodhi-maham kāresi¹⁶ yevāti," uddesaṃ dassetvā, tadacchariyasavanakutūhalākulita¹⁷ hadayehi yatihi abhiyācīto sabbam¹⁸

¹ B ete ca Buddhagāravā ² B inserts nibbattam

³ B mudutaru- ⁴ B -samaparisuddhāvīrata-

⁵ S₂ sudatta- ⁶ S₁ -parivāritam ⁷ S₁ kuravika-

⁸ B dasasahassim ⁹ B kathāya tatthamāgato

¹⁰ S₂ omits matthaka^o katvā ¹¹ S₂ B -kathāditira-

¹² S₂ omits no ¹³ S_{1,2} dethā ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -lōkañāṇe

¹⁵ B saparivārena ¹⁶ S_{1,2} kārāpesi

¹⁷ B -ālulita- ¹⁸ B sabbam etaṃ sapanābhilāsam

ekaggaṃ savanābhilāsaṃ paṇisaṃ¹ ñatvā,² himagabbhaṃ
padāletvā, puṇṇacandaṃ niharanto viya sāṇim apanetvā,
cittakammaṃ dassento viya mahājambutaruvaramūle³
gahetvā calento viya⁴ gaganaGaṅgaṃ otārento viya paṭha-
vojaṃ kaddhento viya yojaniyamadhugaṇḍaṃ cakkayantena
pīletvā madhupāṇaṃ pāyamāno viya ca pubbe Ānandatthe-
rena katam mahābodhipūjaṃ vibhajanto atitam āhari.

Atite Kāliṅgaratṭhe Dantapuranaḡare Kāliṅgo nāma
rājā ahosi.

Tassa Mahākāliṅgo Cullakāliṅgo⁵ ti dve puttā ahesuṃ.
Tesu Cullakāliṅgassa putto Maddarājadhityā kucchiyaṃ⁶
nibbatto Kāliṅgakumāro nāma adhītasabbagantho samadhi-
gatasakalakalāpo sabbajanamanoharaparamarūpo Danta-
pure rājā hutvā yathāsukhaṃ rajjaṃ anubhavanto⁷ navayo-
bbanalalitāni rajjasukhāni sammānayaṃto⁸ rājālokaṃ
pūjayaṃto samaṇabrāhmaṇagaṇaṃ pari⁹pālayaṃto pajāṃ
nandayaṃto bandhuvaggaṃmittāmacca¹⁰parivuto vītināmeti.

Tassāsesaganthakalāpāvagāhagambhīraṇāṇo vikaṣitapa-
ñño Kāliṅgabhāradvājo nāma purohito mahāpurisa¹¹lakkhā-
ṇāni disvā, dasa cakkavattivattāni ācikkhi. So taṃ vattam
pūretvā pannarasauposathadivase pāto 'va sata¹²sahassaṃ
vissajjetvā, mahādānaṃ datvā, so¹³lāsahi gandhodakaghaṭṭhi
sīsaṃ nahāyitvā, katapātārāso suddham uttarāsaṅgaṃ
ekāṃsaṃ katvā, upari pāsādassa sirisa¹⁴yane pallaṅkaṃ ābhū-
jitvā nisinna attano dānādima¹⁵yam puññasamudayaṃ
āvajjaṃto¹⁶ nisīdi.

Ayaṃ sabbacakkavattīnaṃ dhammatā.

Tesaṃ taṃ¹⁷ āvajjaṃtānaṃ yeva vuttappakārapuñña-
kamma¹⁸paccaya¹⁹utusa²⁰mutthānaṃ nīlamanisaṅghātasadisam
pācīna²¹samuddaja²²lata²³laṃ bhinda²⁴mānaṃ viya ākāsaṃ alaṅ-
kurumānaṃ²⁵ viya sahas²⁶saraṃsi²⁷nemikaṃ²⁸ sa²⁹nābhikaṃ

¹ S₂ omits paṇisaṃ

² B katvā

³ B -taruvaram

⁴ B omits viya

⁵ B Cūla- for Culla- passim

⁶ B kucchinibbatto

⁷ S₁ anubhonto

⁸ B sampādayanto

⁹ B -brāhmaṇaṃ pari-

¹⁰ S₂ āvajjento

¹¹ B tesaṃ hi taṃ

¹² B alaṅkaramānaṃ varachiddamaṇḍalakhacitaṃ

¹³ MSS. -raṃsa-

¹⁴ S₁ -nebhikaṃ

sabbākāraparipūraṃ dibbacakkaratanam pātubhavati. Tam Kalingarañño pi tath' eva pāturahosi.

Yāya ¹ pana tam cakkaratanam ² nābhiyā 'sanābhikan ti' vuttam, sā indanilamayā ³ hoti, majjhe pan' ⁴ assā rajatamayā panāliyā suddhasiniddhadantapantiyā hasamānā viya virocati, majjhe chiddena viya candamaṇḍalena ubhosu ⁵ bāhirantesu rajatapattena kataparikkhepā hoti, tesu pan' assa ⁶ nābhipanāliparikkhepapatteṣu yuttayuttatthāne paricchedalekhā suvibhattā 'va hutvā paññāyanti, ayam tāv' assa ⁷ nābhiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yehi pana tam arehi 'sahassāran ti' vuttam, te sattaratanamayā suriyarasmīyo viya pabhāsampannā bhonti, tesam pi ghatakamaṇikaparicchedalekhādini ⁸ suvibhattān' eva ⁹ paññāyanti, ayam assa arāṇam sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yāya pana tam nemiya 'sanemikan ti' vuttam, sā bālasuriyarasmikalāpasirim apahasamānā ¹⁰ viya surattasuddhasiniddhapavālamayā ¹¹ hoti, sandhisu pan' assā sañjhārāgasassirikā ¹² rattajambunadapattā ¹³ vaṭṭaparicchedalekhā ca suvibhattā paññāyanti, ayam assa nemiya sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Nemimaṇḍalapitthiyam pan' assa dasannaṃ dasannam arāṇam antare dhamanavaṃso viya antosusiro ¹⁴ chiddamaṇḍalikavicitto ¹⁵ vātavāhakapavāladanda ¹⁶ hoti yassa vāteritassa sukusala ¹⁷ samannāgatassa ¹⁸ pañcaṅgikaturiyassa viya saddo vaggucarajaniyo ca kamaniyo ca madaniyo ¹⁹ ca hoti, tassa kho pana pavāladandassa ²⁰ upari setacchattam ubhosu passesu samosaritakusumadāma ²¹ dvepantiyo cā ²² ti

¹ S₁ yāyam

² S₁ inserts yābhi

³ B -maṇimayā

⁴ B pana rajata-

⁵ S₂ inserts pi

⁶ S₂ pasannā

⁷ S_{1,2} assā

⁸ B ghātaka-

⁹ S₁ suvibhattā 'va

¹⁰ B avhayamānā; B avahasamānā

¹¹ B -pabbālamayā

¹² B sañjhānurāga-

¹³ B -jambonada-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts va

¹⁵ B -citto

¹⁶ B -bāhakapabbāla-; S_{1,2} vātagāhim

¹⁷ S₂ sukula-

¹⁸ B -samannāhatassa

¹⁹ S₂ damaniyo

²⁰ B pabbāla-

²¹ B -kusumadāmānam

²² S_{1,2} sattiyo; B S₂ omit cā

evam samosarita kusumadāmapanti¹ satadvayaparivāra-
setacchattasatadhārinā² pavāladandaśatena³ samupa-
sobhitanemiparikkhepassa dvinnam pi nābhipanālinam
ante dve sihamukhāni honti, yehi tālakkhandhappamāna-
puṇṇacandakiraṇakalāpasassirikā taruṇaravisamānaratta-
kambalabhaṇḍukapariyantā⁴ ākāsa Gaṅgāgatisobham abhi-
bhavamānā⁵ viya dve muttakalāpā olambanti,⁶ yehi
cakkaratanena saddhim ākāse samparivattamānehi tīṇi
cakkāni ekato parivattantāni viya khāyanti, ayam assa
sabbaso sabbākārapariyūritā.

Tam pan' etam evam sabbākārapariyūram⁷ pakatiyā
sāyamāsabhattam bhuñjitvā attano attano gharadvāre
paññattāsanesu nisīditvā pavattakathāsallāpesu manussesu
vīthicatukkādīsu kilamāne dāraśakajane nātiuccena nātinīcena
vanasaṇḍamatthakāsannena ākāsaṇṇadesena palobhayamā-
naṁ⁸ viya rukkhasākhaggāni dvādasayojanato paṭṭhāya
sūyamānena madhurassarena sattānaṁ sotāni odāpayamā-
naṁ⁹ yojanato paṭṭhāya nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalena
vaṇṇena nayanāni samākāddhantaṁ¹⁰ rañño cakkavattissa
puññānubhāvam ugghosayantaṁ viya rājadhāniābhimuk-
ham¹¹ āgacchati.

Atha tassa cakkaratanassa saddasāvanen' eva: "Kuto
nu kho kassa nu kho ayam saddo ti," āvajjitahadāyānam
puratthimadisam olokayamānānaṁ tesam manussānam
aññataro aññataram evam āha "Passatha¹² bho acchariyam
puṇṇacando pubbe eko uggaçchati, ajja pana attadutiyo
uggato, etaṁ hi rājahaṁsamithunam¹³ iva puṇṇacanda-
mithunam apubbapariyāyena¹⁴ gaganatalam abhilaṅgha-
tīti." Tam añño evam āha: "Kiṁ kathesi sammā?
Kuhim nāma¹⁵ tayā dve puṇṇacandā ekato uggaçchantā.

¹ S₁ -satti-² S₁ -dhāraṇa-³ B -pabbāla-⁴ B -geṇḍuka-⁵ B avahasamānā⁶ S₁ olambenti⁷ S₁ -paripūrita-; S₂ paripūriṁ⁸ B salobhaya°⁹ phandāpayamānaṁ¹⁰ S_{1,2} -kaḍḍhantaṁ¹¹ B rājathāni-¹² S₂ passa¹³ S₂ rājagahaṁsamithunam¹⁴ MSS. apubbāpariyena¹⁵ B kuhi nāma

ditthapubbā ? Nanu esa tapānīyārassa¹ dhārāpiṇṇarakiraṇo² divasakaro uggato ti ? ” Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : “ Kim ummatto³ 'si ? Nanu idānim eva⁴ divasakaro atthaṅgato, so katham imam punṇacandam anubandhamāno uggacchissati ? Addhā pan' etam anekaratanappabhāsamudayasamujjalam⁵ kassāpi⁶ puññavato vimānaṃ bhavissati.” Te sabbe pi apasādayantā⁷ aññe evaṃ āhaṃsu : “ Kim bahuṃ vilapatha ? N'ev' esa⁸ punṇacando, na suriyo, na devavimānaṃ, nahi tesam evarūpā sarasampatti⁹ atthi, cakkaratanena pana etena bhavitabban ti.” Evam pavattakathāsallāpass'¹⁰ eva tassa janassa candamaṇḍalam pahāya taṃ cakkaratanam abhimukhaṃ hoti.

Tato tehi : “ Kassa nu kho idaṃ nibbattan ti,” vutte, bhavissanti¹¹ vattāro :¹² “ Kass' aññassa ? Nanu¹³ ambhākam mahārājā pūritacakkavattivatto ? Tass' etaṃ nibbattan ti.”

Atha so ca mahājano ye¹⁴ ca aññe passanti sabbe cakkaratanam eva anugacchanti. Tam pi cakkaratanam rañño yeva atthāya attano āgatabhāvaṃ ṇāpetukāmaṃ viya sattakkhattum pākāraṇatthakeneva nagaraṃ anusandhāvitvā¹⁵ rañño antepuram¹⁶ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā antepurassa¹⁷ uttarasihapaṇjarasadiṣe thāne yathā gandhapupphādihi sukhena sakkā hoti pūjetuṃ. Evam akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Evam thitassa pan' assa vātapānacciddādihi pavisitvā nānāviraṅgaratanappabhāsamujjalam antopāsādam alaṅkurumānaṃ¹⁸ pabhāsamūhaṃ disvā dassanattāya sañjātābhilāso rājā hoti. Parijano pi 'ssa¹⁹ piyavacanapābhātēna āgantvā tam attham nivedeti.

¹ S₁ ekaso tapānīyārassa-

² B -siñcanakiraṇo

³ S₁ ummattako

⁴ B idān' eva

⁵ S₂ B -samudayujjalam

⁶ B ekassāpi

⁷ B apasārayantā

⁸ S₂ vippalapanten' ev' esa ; S₁ vipalavanten' ev' esa

⁹ B sirisampatti

¹⁰ S₁ evam pi vatta-

¹¹ S₂ bhavanti ¹² S_{1,2} cattāro ¹³ B ayañ hi nanu

¹⁴ S₂ yo ca añño passati sabbo anugacchati

¹⁵ S₂ anusāmsāyitvā ; B anusāmyāyitvā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopuram

¹⁷ S_{1,2} antopurassa

¹⁸ B alaṅkaramānaṃ

¹⁹ B omits 'ssa

Atha rājā balavapīti¹pāmojjaphuṭṭhasariro pallaṅkam² mocetvā utthāy' āsanā sihapañjara³samīpaṃ gantvā, taṃ cakkaratanam disvā: "Sutaṃ kho pana me taṃ—yassa rañño Khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa⁴ tadah' uposathe paṇṇarase sīsam nahātassa uposathikassa upari⁵ pāsāda-varagatassa dibbam cakkaratanam pātubhavati sahaṣṣāraṃ sanemikam sanābhikam sabbākārāparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattiti—assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattiti" cinta-yati. Kālingarājassāpi sabbam⁶ taṃ tath' eva ahosi.⁷

Sabbacakkavattinaṃ hi⁸ ekamsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, vāmena hatthena hatthisoṇḍa⁹sadisam panālisuvaṇṇa-bhīṅkāraṃ ukkhipitvā, dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanam udakena abbhukkiritvā: "Pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanam, abhivijīnātu¹⁰ bhavam cakkaratanam ti."

Vacanasamanantaram eva vehāsam abbhuggantvā cakkaratanam pavattati, yassa pavatti samakālam eva so rājā cakkavattī nāma hoti, pavatte pana cakkaratane taṃ anuppabandhamāno¹¹ va rājā cakkavattiyānavaram āruyha vehāsam abbhuggacchati, ath' assa chattacāmarādihattho pariṇāso c'eva antepurajano¹² ca tato nānappakārakañcukakavacādisannāhavibhūsitena vividhābharanappabhāsamud-ayujjalena samussitadhajapātākapatimaṇḍitena attano attano balakāyena saddhim uparājasenāpatippabhutayo pi vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānam eva parivārayanti, rājāyut-takā pariṇāsanāgahattham nagaravithisu bheriyo carāpentī: "Tātā ambhakaṃ rañño cakkaratanam nibbattam attano attano vibhavānurūpena maṇḍitapasādhitā¹³ sannipatathā ti." Mahājano pana pakatiyā cakkaratanasadden' eva sabbakiccāni pahāya gandhapupphādini ādāya sannipatito va,¹⁴ so pi sabbo vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānam eva parivāreti, yassa yassa hi rañña saddhim gantukāmatā

¹ B -pāmujjaphuṭṭhasariro

² S₂ pallaṅkā

³ B -pañcara-

⁴ B muddhābhisittassa

⁵ S₂ omits upari

⁶ S₂ omits sabbam

⁷ B hoti

⁸ S₁ pi

⁹ B -sadisapanālisuvaṇṇabhiṅgāraṃ

¹⁰ B abhijīnātu

¹¹ B anubandhamāno

¹² S₁ anto-

¹³ S_{1,2} -pasādītā; B -pasādhana

¹⁴ B ca

uppajjati so so¹ ākāsagato va hoti, evaṃ dvādasayojanā-yāmaṃvitthāraparisā hoti, tattha ekapuriso pi hi² chin-nabhinnaśaro vā kilīṭṭhavattho vā natthi, suciparivāro hi rājā, cakkavatti³parisā nāma vijjādhāraparisā viya ākāse gacchamānā indanilamaṇitale vippakiṇṇaratanasadisā hoti. Kālinganarindassāpi tath'eva ahosi.

Taṃ pana cakkaratanaṃ rukkhaggānaṃ uparūpari nātiuccena gaganappadesena pavattati, yathā rukkhānaṃ pupphaphalapallavehi atthikā⁴ tāni sukhena gahetuṃ sakkonti, yathā ca bhūmiyaṃ ṭhitā : “ Esa rājā esa uparājā esa senāpatīti,” sallakkhetuṃ sakkonti, ṭhānādisu ca iriyāpathesu yo yena icchati so tena gacchati, cittakam-mādisippasutā c' ettha attano attano kiccaṃ karontā yeva gacchanti, yath'eva hi bhūmiyaṃ tathā tesāṃ⁵ sabbakic-cāni⁶ ākāse ijjhanti. Evaṃ cakkavattiparisāṃ gahetvā taṃ⁷ cakkaratanaṃ vāmapassena Sinerum pahāya mahāsamuddassa uparibhāgena sattayojanasahassappa-mānaṃ Pubbavidehaṃ gacchati, tattha yojanubbedhena⁸ dvādasayojanāya parikkhepato chattimsayojanāya parisāya sannivesakkhamo⁹ sulabhāhārūpakaraṇo chāyudakasam-panno sucisamatālo ramaṇīyo bhūmibhāgo tassa uparibhā-gena¹⁰ taṃ cakkaratanaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Atha¹¹ tena saññāpēna so mahājano otaritvā yathāruccim nahāna-bhojanādini sabbakiccāni karonto vāsaṃ kappeti.¹² Kālinga-narādhipassāpi sabbāṃ¹³ tath'eva ahosi.

Evaṃ vāsaṃ upagate cakkavattimhi ye¹⁴ tattha rājāno te “ Paracakkam āgataṃ ti ” sutvā¹⁵ jinabalakāyaṃ san-nipātetvā yuddhasajjā honti. Cakkaratanaṃ hi uppatti-samanantaram eva natthi so satto nāma yo paccatthikasañ-ñāya taṃ rājānaṃ ārabha āvudham ukkhipituṃ visaheyy¹⁶. ya, ayam ānubhāvo cakkaratanaṃ.

¹ S₂ omits so so

² B omits hi

³ B rājā cakkavatti

⁴ B atthikānaṃ

⁵ S₂ tath' etesaṃ

⁶ B sabbāni

⁷ S₁ omits taṃ

⁸ B yojanubbedhe

⁹ B sannisinnakkhamo

¹⁰ S₂ uparibhāge

¹¹ S₁ attha

¹² B kappesi

¹³ S₁ inserts taṃ

¹⁴ B omits ye

¹⁵ B sutvā pi na bala-

¹⁶ S₂ inserts na

Cakkānubhāvena hi tassa rañño
 Ariasesā¹ damatham upenti,
 Arindamañ nāma narādhipassa
 Ten' eva tañ vuccati tassa cakkam.

Tasmā sabbe pi rājāno attano² attano rajasirivibhā-
 vānurūpam pābhatañ gahetvā, tañ rājānam upagamma
 pañatasirā³ attano molimañiratanappabhāhi⁴ nisekena⁵
 tassa pādapūjañ karontā: "Ehi kho mahārāja svāgatan
 te mahārāja⁶ sakan te mahārāja anusāsa mahārājāti,"
 tassa kinkārapaṭissāvitañ āpajjanti. Kāliṅga⁷ narādhi-
 passāpi tath' eva akāmsu.

Evañ vutte pana rājā⁸ cakkavatti: "Nāpi ettakañ
 nāma me anuvassañ balim upakappethāti," vadati, "nāpi
 bhogam⁹ aññassa bhogam¹⁰ acchinditvā aññassa deti."
 Attano pana Dhammarājabhāvassa anurūpāya paññāya
 pañātīpātādini upaparikkhitvā pemañiyena mañjunā
 sareña: "Passatha tātā pañātīpāto nām' esa āsevito¹¹
 bhāvito bahulikato yānikato¹² nirayasañvattaniko hotiti,"
 ādinā nayena Dhammañ desetvā, "Paṇo na hantabbo,
 adinnañ nādātabbam,¹³ kāmesu micchācārā¹⁴ na caritabbā,
 musā na bhāsītabbā,¹⁵ majjañ na pātabbam, yathā¹⁶ bhuttañ
 ca bhuñjathāti, ovādañ deti. Kāliṅgabhubhujo¹⁷ pi tath'
 eva akāsi.

"Kim pana sabbe pi rañño¹⁸ imam ovādañ gaṇhantīti?"
 Buddhassāpi tāva sabbe 'va na gaṇhanti, rañño kim pana
 gaṇhissanti¹⁹? Tasmā ye paṇḍitā vibhāvino te²⁰ gaṇhanti,
 sabbe pan' ete anuyuttā bhavanti.

¹ B arayo asesā

² B attano once

³ S₁ panamita-

⁴ S₂ B -mañippabhāhi

⁵ S₂ nivesaken' assa; B seken' assa pādapūjañ karonti

⁶ S₂ B omī mah° sak° te

⁷ S₂ B -narapatissāpi

⁸ B nararājā

⁹ B omīts bho°

¹⁰ S₂ omīts bhogañ

¹¹ B anāsevito abahulikato abhāvito

¹² B omīts yānikato

¹³ S₂ anādātabbam

¹⁴ S₂ B micchā-

¹⁵ B bhañitabbā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} yathā bhuttañ

¹⁷ B Kāliṅgabhubho

¹⁸ S₁ rājāno

¹⁹ B aññassa pana kim gaṇhissanti

²⁰ S₂ omīts te

Atha nam¹ cakkaratanam evam Pubbavidehavāsīnam ovāde dinne katapātarāse cakkavattibale² vehāsam abbhuggantvā puratthimasamuddam ajjhogāhati. Yathā yathā ca tam ajjhogāhati tathā tathā agadagandham ghāyitvā saṅkhittaphaṇo nāgarājā viya saṅkhittaūmivipphāram hutvā ogacchamānam mahāsamuddasalilam yojanamattam ogantvā³ antosamudde veluriyabhitti viya tiṭṭhati. Taṅkhaṇam⁴ yeva tassa rañño puññasirim daṭṭhukāmāni viya mahāsamuddatale vippakiṇṇāni nānāratanāni tato tato āgantvā tam padesam pūrayanti. Atha sā rājaparisā tam nānārātanaparipūram mahāsamuddatalam disvā yathā-rucim ucchaṅgādihi ādiyati⁵ yathārucim ādinnaratanāya pana⁶ parisāya tam cakkaratanam paṭinivattati.⁷ Paṭinivattamāne⁸ ca tasmim parisā aggato hoti majjhe rājā ante cakkaratanam. Tam pi jalaṇidhiyalam palobhiyamānam⁹ iva cakkaratanasiriyā asahamānam¹⁰ iva ca tena viyogam nemimaṇḍalapariyantam abhibhavantaṃ¹¹ tīraṇ tam eva upagacchati.

Evam rājā cakkavattī puratthimasamuddapariyantam Pubbavideham abhivijinitvā¹² dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṃ Jambudīpaṃ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇadisābhimukho gacchati. Kāliṅganarāsabho pi tath' eva āgamāsi.

Evam pavattamānassa pana tassa pavattividhānam¹³ senā sanniveso paṭirājāgamanam tesam anusāsanappādanam¹⁴ dakkhiṇasamuddam¹⁵ ajjhogāhanam samuddasalilassa ogacchanam ratanādānaṃ ti. Sabbam purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Vijinitvā pana tam dasasahassayojanap-

¹ B omits nam

² S₁ -balena ca karatanavehā- ; B cakkavattibalena

³ B gantvā ⁴ S₁ taṅkhaṇe ⁵ S₁ ādiyanti

⁶ S₂ omits pana ⁷ B paṭinivatti ⁸ B paṭivattamāne

⁹ S₁ palobhaya- ¹⁰ S₁ asayha-

¹¹ S₂ abhihanantaṃ ; B abhiharantaṃ na tīraṇ eva

¹² B vijinitvā ¹³ S₂ pavatta- ; B pavattanavimānam

¹⁴ B anusāsanipatipādanam

¹⁵ B ajjhogāhanam salilassa

pamāṇam Jambudīpam dakkhiṇasamuddato pi paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamāṇam Aparagoyānam¹ vijetum pubbe vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantam tath'² eva abhivijinitvā pacchimasamuddato pi uttaritvā atthayojanasahassappamāṇam Uttarakurum vijetum tath' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantam tath' eva abhivijiya uttarasamuddato pi paccuttarati.³ Ettāvatā rañña cakkavattinā cāturantāya paṭhaviyā ādhipaccam adhigatam⁴ hoti.

So⁵ evam vijitavijayo attano rajjasirisampattidassanattham sapariso uddham gaganatalam abhilaṅghitvā suvika-sitapadumuppalapuṇḍarikavanavicitte cattāro jātassare viya pañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁶ cattāro mahādīpe oloketvā, cakkaratanādesiten' eva⁷ maggena yathānukkamam attano rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Atha nam cakkaratanam antopuradvāram⁸ sobhayamānam viya hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam patitṭhite pana tasmim cakkaratanena⁹ rājante pure ukkāhi vā dīpikāhi¹⁰ vā kiñci karaṇiyam na hoti. Cakkaratanobhāso yeva¹¹ rattīandhakāram¹² vidhamati. Ye pana andhakāratthikā honti tesam andhakāram eva hoti.¹³ Kālinganaravarassāpi sabbam etaṁ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtacakkaratanassa pana cakkavattino amac-cā pakatimaṅgalahatthitṭhānam samam sucibhūmibhāgam kāretvā, haricandanādihi surabhigandhehi upalimpāpetvā heṭṭhā vicittavaṇṇa¹⁴ surabhikusumasamo¹⁵ kiṇṇam upari suvaṇṇatārakānam antarantarā samosaritamānuññakusumadāmapatimaṇḍitavitānam devavimānam viya abhisankharitvā : “Evarūpassa nāma devahatthiratanassa āgamanam cintethāti,” vadanti. So pubbe vuttanayen' eva ma-

¹ S₂ -dhānam² B tath' eva mahim vijinitvā³ B paccuttari⁴ B adhigatam⁵ B eso⁶ S₁ B pañcasatapañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁷ B cakkadesiten' eva⁸ B antepura-⁹ B cakkaratane¹⁰ B padīpikāhi¹¹ S₁ -obhāsen' eva¹² B rattiyam¹³ B omits hoti¹⁴ B heṭṭhā pi vicittavaṇṇam¹⁵ S₁ -samā-

hādānaṃ datvā silāni ca samādāya tam puññasampattim āvajjanto nisīdati.¹ Ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito² Chaddantakulā vā Uposathakulā vā taṃ sakkāravisesam anubhavitukāmo taruṇaravimaṇḍalābhi³ rattacaranāgīvāmu-khapatimaṇḍitavisuddhasetasariro santappatitṭhito⁴ susāmhita⁵ aṅgapaccaṅgasanniveso vikaṣitarattapadumacārupokkharo iddhiṃ yogi viya vehāsagamanasamattho⁶ manosilācunṇarañjitapariyanto viya rajatapabbato hatthiṣeṭṭho tasmim padese tiṭṭhati. So⁷ Chaddantakulā āgacchanto sabbakaṇitṭho āgacchati. Uposathakulā⁸ āgacchanto sabbaṇṇeṭṭho. Kāliṅganarādhīpassa⁹ pana Uposathakulā āgantvā aṭṭhāsi.

Evam pātubhūtam pana taṃ hatthiratanāṃ disvā hatthigopakādayo hatṭhatuṭṭhā vegena gantvā rañño ārocenti. Rājā turitaturitam¹⁰ āgantvā taṃ disvā pasannacitto: "Bhaddakāṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ sace damatham upeyyāti," cintayanto hattham pasāreti. Atha so gharadhenuvacchako¹¹ viya kaṇṇe olambetvā¹² sūratābhāvaṃ dassento rājānaṃ upasaṅkamati. Rājā taṃ ārohitukāmo hoti, ath' assa pariyaṇā¹³ adhippāyaṃ ṇatvā taṃ hatthiratanāṃ sovaṇṇa¹⁴ ddhajasovaṇṇalāṅkārahemajālapaṭicchannaṃ katvā upanenti. Rājā taṃ anisīdāpetvā va sattaratanamayāya nisseniya āruya ākāśagamananinnacitto hoti. Tassa saha cittuppāden' eva so hatthirājā rājahaṃso viya indaṇilamaṇipabbhājālānilaga¹⁵ ganatalam abhilaṅghati. Tato cakkacārīkāya¹⁶ vuttanayen' eva sakalarājaparīsā. Iti saṇṇasā rājā antopātarāse¹⁷ yeva sakalam paṭhavim anusāsītva¹⁸ rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Evam mahiddhikāṃ cakkavattino hatthiratanāṃ hoti. Kāliṅgā-

¹ B nisīdi ² S₂ puññassa ³ B -maṇḍalāhi

⁴ S₁ sattaṅgappatitṭhito ; B sattappatitṭho

⁵ B susāmhata- ⁶ S₂ B vehāsaṃ ⁷ B omits so

⁸ S₂ -kulāṃ ⁹ S₂ -narapatissa ¹⁰ B turitam

¹¹ B ghare ¹² S₂ lambetvā ¹³ S₂ pariyaṇo

¹⁴ S₁ suvaṇṇa- ¹⁵ S₁ B -jālānila- ; S₂ -jālānilāga-

¹⁶ S₁ cakkavatticārīkāya ¹⁷ S₂ pātarāso

¹⁸ S₂ anusaṃsāsītva ; B anupariyāyitva

vanisāmino pi tādīsam eva ahosi. Evam pātubhūtahatthiratanassa pana cakkavattino purisā¹ pakatimaṅgala-assatthānaṃ sucisamatalaṃ kāretvā² alaṅkaritvā ca³ purimanayen' eva rañño tassa āgamanacintanattam ussāhaṃ janenti. So purimanayen' eva katadānamānasakkāro samādinnaṣṣarati,⁵ ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito Sindhavakulato vijjullatāvīnaddhasaradakālasatavalāhakarāsīssiriko rattapādo rattatūḍo candappabhāpuñjasadisāsuddhasiniddhaghanasaṅghāṣarīro⁶ kākagīvā viya indaṇīmaṇi viya ca kālavanṇena sīsena samannāgatattā kākāsīso suṭṭhu⁷ kappetvā ṭhapitehi viya muñjasadisēhi⁸ saṇhavattaujugatehi⁹ kesehi samannāgatattā muñjakeso vehāsāṅgamo Valāhako¹⁰ nāma assarājā āgantvā tasmiṃ ṭhāne patitthahati. Kālingabhūpālāssāpi tādīsam eva hayaratanam ahosi.

Sesaṃ sabbam hatthiratanē vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Evam pātubhūtaassaratānassa pana rañño cakkavattissa catuhatthāyāmaṃ sakataṇābhisamaparīṇaṃ¹¹ ubhosu antesu kaṇṇikapariyantato viniggatasuparisuddhamuttakālāpehi¹² dvihi kaṇcanapadumehi alaṅkataṃ caturāsīti maṇisabassaparivāraṃ tārāgaṇaparivutassa puṇṇacandassa sirim¹³ paṭippharamānaṃ viya Vepullapabbatato¹⁴ maṇiratanam āgacchati. Tass' evam āgatassa muttājālake ṭhapetvā veṇuparamparāya satthihattahappamāṇam ākāsam āropitassa rattibhāge samantato¹⁵ yojanappamāṇam okāsam ābhā pharati, yāya sabbo so¹⁶ okāso aruṇuggamanavelāya viya sañjātāloko hoti. Tato kassakā kasikammaṃ vāṇijā āpaṇugghāṭanaṃ te te ca sippino taṃ taṃ kammantaṃ

¹ S₂ parisā

² S₂ inserts ca

³ S_{1,2} omits ca

⁴ B sukhāṃ

⁵ B anussarati

⁶ B -saṃhata-

⁷ B suṭṭhum

⁸ B puñja-

⁹ B -ujjugatigatehi

¹⁰ S₂ Valāho

¹¹ S₂ -parihānaṃ

¹² S₁ viniggatēhi

¹³ B sirisampati-

¹⁴ S₂ Vephulla- ; B vipulapabba-

¹⁵ B samantā

¹⁶ B omits so :

payojenti divā ti maññamānā. Kāliṅganaralokādhīpassāpi sabbaṃ taṃ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃaṇiratanassa pana cakkavattissa visayasukhaviśesassa¹ viśesakāraṇaṃ itthiratanam pātu-bhavati. Maddarājakulato vā hi 'ssa aggamaheśim ānenti, Uttarakuruto vā puññānubhāvena sayam² āgacchati. Sā pana abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkha-ratāya³ samannāgatā nātidighā nātirassā nātikisā nātiṭhulā nātikālī⁴ nāccodātā⁵ atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā⁶ dibbaṃ vaṇṇam, manussānaṃ hi vaṇṇappabhā⁷ bahi na niccharati, devānaṃ atidūraṃ niccharati. Tassā pana dvā-dasahatthappamāṇam padesaṃ sarirābhā obhāseti. Sari-rasamphasso paṇ' assā sappimaṇḍe pakkhipitvā ṭhapitassa satavihatassa tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā samphasso⁸ viya hoti. Rañño sitakāle tassā uṇhāni gattāni honti uṇhe sitāni,⁹ tassa niccakālam eva supisitassa¹⁰ abhinavassa catujjāṭisaṃyojitassa haricandanassa gandho kāyato vāyati, hasitakathitakālesu¹¹ tassā mukhato taṅkhaṇaṃ vikaśitass' eva niluppalassa atisurabhigandho vāyati. Eva-rūpasamphassa¹² gandhasampattiyuttā pi rājānaṃ disvā nisinnāsanato aggidaḍḍhā viya paṭhamam eva utṭhahati, tasmīṃ nisinne tassa tālavaṇṇena¹³ vijanādikiccaṃ katvā pacchā nisidati. "Kiṃ karomi devāti" vācāya kiṅkāraṃ patisaṅveti, rañño manāpam eva karoti, yaṃ rañño piyaṃ tad eva vadati, ṭhapetvā rājānaṃ aññaṃ purisaṃ cittaṇa pi na¹⁴ pattheti. Kāliṅgagandhabbarūpassāpi¹⁵ tādisam eva itthiratanam ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃaṇiratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa dhanakaraṇiyyānaṃ kiccānaṃ¹⁶ yathāsukham¹⁷ pavatta-

¹ S₂ -sukhaya-

² B sayam vā

³ S₂ vaṇṇasundaratāya

⁴ B nātikālā

⁵ S₁ nātiḍḍatā

⁶ B asampattā dibbavaṇṇam

⁷ S₂ vaṇṇabhā-; B vaṇṇābhā

⁸ S₁ phasso; B phassaviśeso

⁹ S₂ sitāni

¹⁰ S₁ supimsitassa

¹¹ S₂ sitakathitakāle

¹² S_{1,2} evaṃ rū-

¹³ B -vaṇḍena bija-

¹⁴ S₂ omits na

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -kandappa-

¹⁶ S₁ kiccāni

¹⁷ S₂ -sukhappattanatthaṃ

rājamaṇḍalakirīṭakūṭamaṇimadhukaraparcumbitapādapa-
 ṇkajo chattimsayojanāya senāya parivuto sabbasetam Kelā-
 sakūṭapaṭibhāgam¹ gajaratanam āruya lokalocanāni
 saphalāni² karonto mahatā sirivilāsena mātāpitunnam³
 assamapadam pāyāsi, ath' assa sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayamaṇ-
 galassa⁴ puthuvīcakkānābhībhūtassa mahābodhimāṇḍassa⁵
 uparibhāgena⁶ nāgo gantum nāsakkhi raññā punappuna⁷
 codito pi nāsakkhi yeva, atha rañño purohito raññā
 saddhim gacchanto : “Ākāse āvaraṇaṃ nāma natthi, kin
 nu kho rājā gajarājam pesetum na sakkoti vīmaṃsissāmīti,”
 ākāśato oruya sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayapallāṅkam puthavi-
 nābhimahābodhimāṇḍam passi. Tadā kira tattha rāja-
 karīsamatte⁸ thāne sasakamassumattam pi tiṇaṃ nāma
 natthi, rajatapattavannaṃvālukaṃ vippariṇā hoti, samantā
 tinalatāvanaspatayo⁹ bodhimāṇḍam padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 āvattitvā bodhimāṇḍābhimukhā va aṭṭhaṃsu. Brāhmaṇo
 taṃ bhūmibhāgam oloketvā : “Idaṃ¹⁰ sabbaBuddhānaṃ
 kilesaviddhamāsanatthānam, imassa uparibhāgena¹¹ Sak-
 kādihi pi na sakkā gantum ti,” cintetvā Kāliṅgacakkavattino
 santikaṃ gantvā : “Otara mahārāja, ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo
 sabbaBuddhavaṇṇito,¹² viddhamāsitāsakalakilesandhakārā
 sabbadasabalā taruṇasuriyā viya idhāsīnā virocanti,¹³
 catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahasabahalāyācalāya nā-
 bhībhūto, sāgarapariyantāya mediniyā¹⁴ niccalatthānam,
 imassa sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesajālapadālanatthānassa na-
 makkāraṃ karohi, pūjāsakkāraṃ cānuvidhehi, ye¹⁵ te
 cakkavattino hatthiratanabhūtā Uposathakule jātā gajavarā
 sabbe pi te etam padesam patvā koṭṭiyamānā pi na upa-
 gacchanti, etena nāgenāpi upagantum ito uttariṃ¹⁶ na

¹ B Kelāsmakūṭa- ² S_{1,2} saphalam ³ B -pitūnaṃ

⁴ B jayamaṇḍalassa pathavi- ⁵ S₁ -maṇḍalassa

⁶ S₂ -bhāge ⁷ B punappunaṃ ⁸ B karīsamattatthāne

⁹ B vanappatiyo ¹⁰ B imaṃ ¹¹ S₂ uparibhāge

¹² S₂ -vaṇṇitoko ¹³ B virocanti

¹⁴ B medaniyā naccanatthānam sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesa-
 jālapadālanatthānam nayanāsakkāraṃ karohi.

¹⁵ B ye 'me

¹⁶ B uttari

sakkā, ākaṅkhanto vajiraṅkusena saññaṃ datvā pesehīti” āha.

Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: *Ñassāma mayaṃ yathā imassa vacanaṃ yadi vā saccaṃ yadi vā alikaṃ ti*” vimaṃsanto vajiraṅkusena¹ varakuṇjaram pesesi. So pana gajarājā tena cakkavattinā vajiraṅkusena koṭṭetvā² pesito paṭiravabharitadasadisākuharaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā paṭisakkitvā soḍḍam ukkhipitvā givam unnāmetvā garuṃ bhāraṃ vahitum asakkonto viya ākāse yeva nisiditvā kesarinakhapañjarena viya narindena punappuna³ vijjhayamāno koṇcasakuṇo viya naditvā vedanaṃ⁴ sahitum asakkonto kalam akāsi. Rājā tassa matabbhāvam ajānanto⁵ tathā nisinno⁶ va⁶ ahosi.

Tadā Kālingabhāradvājo: “Mahārāja tava nāgo niruddho, na sakkā tayā gajavaram ārūhena yaṃ kiñci kurutā bodhimaṇḍamatthakena gantum aṇṇaṃ nāgam⁷ ākaṅkhatthāti” āha. Rañño puṇṇiddhiyā aṇṇo gajarājā Uposathakulā⁸ gantvā⁹ piṭṭhim upanāmesi. Rājā tam abhirūho¹⁰ mataṅgam¹¹ patamānaṃ disvā vimhito¹² ākāso oruyha bodhimaṇḍam oloketvā tam pāṭihāriyam¹³ passitvā Kālingabhāradvājassa thutim karonto: “Tvam evāsi sambuddho sabbaññū sabbadassāvīti,” āha. Brāhmaṇo tam anadhivāsetvā attānaṃ nicaṭṭhane ṭhapetvā Buddhē¹⁴ yeva ukkhipitvā vaṇṇento: “Mahārāja mayaṃ byañjanaṃ disvā¹⁵ byākaraṇasamatthā sutabuddhā nāma. Buddhā¹⁶ pana¹⁷ sabbaññū sabbavidū. Buddhā hi atitādibhedaṃ sabbaṃ jānanti ca¹⁸ vadanti ca lakkhaṇena. Mayam pana āgama-

¹ S₂ B *omit* vajiraṅ-

² B codetvā pesito paṭiravasahitaṃ dasadisā-

³ B punappunaṃ vijjhiyamāno

⁴ B *inserts* so

⁵ B anujānanto

⁶ S₁ *omits* 'va

⁷ S₁ nāgam āsaṃ ti; S₂ āsaṅkamāti

⁸ S₁ -kulaṃ

⁹ B āgantvā ¹⁰ B *inserts* 'va

¹¹ MSS. matanāgam

¹² S₁ vismito; S₂ vismino

¹³ B pāṭihāraṃ

¹⁴ B Buddhāṃ

¹⁵ B viditvā

¹⁶ S₂ B *omit* Buddhā

¹⁷ S₂ *omits* pana

¹⁸ B vivaranti ca na lakkhaṇena

purisā attano sippabaleneva jānāma ¹ tañ ca ekadesam eva jānāma, Buddhā pana sabbam attham karatalāmalakam ² iva niravasesam jānantīti," āha.

Rājā Buddhagūṇe sutvā somanassappatto hutvā sakalacakkavālavāsikehi bahūni vicittavatthābharaṇagandhakusumādini āharāpetvā jalanidhivelāpariyantaṃ Jambusaṇḍam ³ ekamaṇḍapaṃ viya alaṅkaritvā sattāhaṃ dhūpadīpappupphagandhadhajapatākam ⁴ vassamānacandanacūṇṇaṃ viṇāveṇumurajanādamanoḥaraṃ naccamānalalitayuvatīramañiyam bodhipūjam kārapetvā tasmim ⁵ padese atthārasaḥattham Mandāragirivirocamānaṃ ⁶ suvaṇṇatthambham ussāpetvā tassa ⁷ sattaratanaṃ mayam vedikam kāretvā ⁸ ratanaṃ vālukaṃ okiritvā ratanaṃ pākārena parikkhipitvā sattaratanaṃ mayam Indacāpakalāpakappadvārakoṭṭhakaṃ kārapetvā devasikam pupphānaṃ saṭṭhivāhasaḥassāni ⁹ sannipādetvā yāva jīvaṃ mahābodhipūjam katvā tāva tiṃsabbhavanam agamāsi.

Evam vimalalocano imaṃ Dhammadesanaṃ sandassetvā jātaṃ samodhānento pariyosāne, tividhamahādvārehi pañcadasakoṭṭhāsehi saṭṭhiyā ca nayasahasseehi vibhajitvā, duddasattā gambhīraṇi ¹⁰ gaṃbhirattā duddasāni dukkhasamudayanīrodhamaggaḥakkhaṇāni cattāri ariyasaccāni ¹¹ pakāsetvā anekadevamanussasahasassāni desanāmatarasam pāyevā : "Na bhikkhave idān' eva pubbe pi Ānando suranaravimhāpaniyam bodhipūjam akāsi yevāti," vatvā, therassa bodhipūjam candamaṇḍale ¹² paharanto viya ukkhipitvā, sāgarapiṭṭhe vāsitatelaṃ ¹³ vippakiranto viya sabbatthaṃ pattharitvā, ratanaḥgharassa maṇikkhandhena kuṭaṃ gaṇhanto viya Ānandattherassa bodhipūjamaṇikkhandhena desanākuṭaṃ ¹⁴ gāhāpetvā : "Tadā rājā Ānando

¹ S₂ jānamānatañ ca

³ B Jambusaṇḍalaṃ

⁵ B *inserts* devasikam

⁷ S₁ omits tassa

⁹ S₂ saṭṭhiṃ

¹¹ S₂ B omits ariya-

¹³ B ṭhapitatelaṃ pattharanto

² B karatale

⁴ S₁ dhīpadhūpa-

⁶ S₁ -girim iva viro-

⁸ B kārapetvā

¹⁰ S₂ omits gambhīraṇi

¹² B dhajamaṇḍale

¹⁴ B desanāya

ahosi, Kālingabbhāradvājo aham asmīti," vatvā jātakam samodhānesi.

Evam phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre ¹ patitṭhitā ti.²

Iti Jetavane munirājasuto
Phalasambhavabodhivaram varadhi
Sunidhāya vidhāya maham ³ mahito
Muninā katalokahito ti ⁴ thuto.

Ānandabodhikathā.

Katham dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Lankādipe patitṭhitā ti?

Tam pana vibhajante ⁵ hi: sā ⁶ panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā? Kenānitā? Kena patitṭhāpitā? Kena pūjitā? Kena paripālītā ti? Ete pañca abbhantara-pañhā pi ⁷ vissajjeyyā bhavanti.

Tattha: Kena gahitā ti? Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā. Kenānitā ti? Saṅghamitthattheriyā ānitā. Kena patitṭhāpitā ti? Raññā Devānampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā. Kena pūjitā ti? Buddhādīhi pūjitā. Kena paripālītā ti? Bodhiguttādīhi paripālītā.

Katham Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā ti.

Yo so Bhagavā catuvesārajjavīsārado ⁸ dasabaladharo 9 āsabanṭhānatṭhāyī sihanādanādi sabbasattuttamo Dhammissaro Dhammarājā Dhammādhīpati Dhammadīpo Dhammasarāṇo saddhammavaracakkavattī sammāsambuddho dvattimsamahāpurisalakkhanapatimaṇḍito ¹⁰ asītiyā ¹¹ anubyañjanehi samanubyañjito ¹² nilapitalohitādivicittavaṇṇo ¹³ byāmapabbhāparikkhittavilāso, vikaṣitakamaluppalapundarikapatimaṇḍitasalilatalaṃ viya tārāgaṇaramsi-jālasobhāsamujjalitagaganatalaṃ viya sañjhāppabhā-Indadhanuvijjullatāparikkhittakanakagirisikharo viya

¹ S₂ Jetavanadvāre

² B S₂ omit ti

³ S_{1,2} vidhā maham

⁴ B thuto ti

⁵ S₂ vibhajante

⁶ B sāyam

⁷ B omits pi

⁸ B catuvesārajjapatto

⁹ B omits dasa^o

¹⁰ B bāt timsa-

¹¹ B inserts dasabaladharo

¹² S₁ samanubyañjito

¹³ B -lohitādīhi

attano sirivibhavena¹ lokam ekālokaṃ kurumāno bodhaney-
 yapuggale² disvā, Mahākassapādīnam atthāya tigāvute
 pi, Aṅgulimālālavakādīnam³ atthāya timsayojane pi, Puk-
 kusādīnam atthāya pañcacattālisayojane pi, Mahākapa-
 pinappabhūtīnam⁴ atthāya vīsādhikayojanasate pi,
 Vanavāsika⁵ Tissasāmamaṇerādīnam atthāya tigāvutādhik-
 avīsātīrekayojanasate⁶ pi, Dhaniyādīnam atthāya sat-
 tayojanasate pi, Cūḷodārādīnam⁷ atthāya dipantare pi,
 Mātudevaputtādīnam⁸ atthāya devaloke pi, Bakabrahmā-
 dīnam atthāya Brahmaloḷe pi muhuttamattena⁹ pañ-
 ñāyitvā nibaddhaṃ¹⁰ turitacārikaṃ caranto, kadāci
 Sāriputta Moggallānādihi chaḷabhiññehi mahiddhikehi
 mahāsāvakehi parivuto¹¹ usabhagaṇaparivuto viya
 usabharājā, sihagaṇaparivārīto viya siharājā, garuḷanikara-
 parivārīto viya supaṇṇarājā, Kulācalaparivārīto viya
 girirājā raṃsisahassaparivārīto viya divasakaro,
 daṇḍadīpanikaramajjhagato viya pajjalitadīparukkho,
 gāmanigamanagaravanabhavanādīni¹² chabbaṇṇāhi
 Buddharasmihi¹³ nimujjāpento, lokānukampāya¹⁴
 tisatachāsatanavasatayojanāvāṭṭesu antomajjhimanamahā-
 maṇḍalesu¹⁵ gāmanigamapaṭipāṭiyā aturitacārikaṃ caranto,
 pasādapāmojjaparavasehi¹⁶ janehi samantā yojanasatam
 ekakolāhalaṃ kārāpento, veneyyabandhavānam
 amatapuradvāraṃ vivaranto, padaparamānaṃ sag-
 gupagamanaṇisṣeṇiṃ¹⁷ dassento, Dhammadundubhiṃ¹⁸
 āhaññanto, Dhammasaṅkhaṃ Dhammavaṃsaṃ dhamanto,
 Dhammadhajaṃ Dhammakuntaṃ¹⁹ ussāpento, veney-

¹ S₂ omits -vi- ² B S₂ -puggalaṃ ³ S₂ Aṅgulimālāvakā-

⁴ B Pakkusātippabhūtīnam atthāya

⁵ B VanavāsīTissa-

⁶ S₁ -vīsatiyojana-

⁷ S₂ Cūlodharā-

⁸ S₂ Mātālideva-

⁹ B muhuttamatte

¹⁰ S₂ niccaṃ baddhaṃ ; B nibaddha-

¹¹ B -parivārīto viya

¹² S₁ -vanagahanādihi

¹³ B Buddharasmiṃhi

¹⁴ S_{1,2} lokānukampakāya

¹⁵ S_{1,2} antesu

¹⁶ B -pāmojjamānasehi

¹⁷ B saggamagganissēṇiṃ

¹⁸ B dudrubhiṃ

¹⁹ B -kontaṃ

yakamalākaram vibodhento, paramamadhuram catusac-
capānam ¹ pāyento, saddhādhikānam nirupam-
arūpakāyena ² paññādhikānam gambhīraDhammakāyena
tosento, rūpappasannarūpappamānānam vaṇṇasiriyā
ghosappasannaghosappamānānam saddasiriyā lūkhap-
pasannalūkhappamānānam appicchatādivatasiriyā ³
DhammappasannaDhammappamānānam mahāvajirañāṇā-
diguṇasiriyā ⁴ santappento, sattatimsavidham bodhipak-
khiyaratanaṇṇasam vassāpento, anaññasādhāraṇam ⁵
desanāGaṅgam pavattento ⁶ ariyamaggasālilena kilesa-
pariḷāham nibbāpento, caturāsīti Dhammakkhandaṇṇasas-
sāni desetvā, ⁷ catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse bhavaka-
ntārato patāretvā, ⁸ pañcaccattālīsavassāni tathā paripak-
kaṇṇe tikkhindriye satte ⁹ catusaccaṃ bodhāpetvā,
aparipakkaṇāṇānam mudindriyaṇam aviditasattānam ¹⁰
maggāmaggaṃ kathetvā, mohanDhakāraṇavidhamanāya
Dhammadīpaṃ, ¹¹ saṃsārasāgarataranāya Dhammamahān-
āvaṃ, kusalaDhammavadane akusalatilakasodhanāya
Dhammādāsaṃ, kilesabyādhividdhamanāya ¹² Dhammosa-
dhaṇṇa anāgatānaṃ sattānam ¹³ atthāya patitthāpetvā,
karacaraṇasarīrasamphuṭṭhasākhāpāsānapalālamattam ¹⁴
pi yāv'ajjatanā saggamokkhasukhasādhanaṃ ¹⁵ cetiyaṃ
katvā, sabbaṃ Buddhakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā, mahāSinerumud-
dhani jalitvā ¹⁶ sakalalokagata ¹⁷ timiranikaraṃ viddham-
setvā, mahāvutthidhārānipātena ¹⁸ nibbutamahāaggikkhan-
dho viya, Kusinārāyaṃ ¹⁹ upavattane Mallānaṃ sālavane
antare yamakasālānaṃ visākhapunṇamadivase rattiya

¹ S₂ B omit catu-² B rūpakāyena³ S_{1,2} appicchatāditapasiriyā⁴ B mahāvajirañāṇagūṇasiriyā⁵ S₂ -saraṇaṃ ⁶ S₂ upavattento⁷ B omits desetvā⁸ B santāretvā⁹ S₂ sacce¹⁰ S₂ B saccānaṃ¹¹ B Dhammappadīpaṃ¹² B saṅkilesabyādhividdhamanāya¹³ B omits sattānaṃ¹⁴ B -palāsamattam¹⁵ S₂ -sādhakaṃ¹⁶ S₂ -muddham jalitvā¹⁷ B omits -gata-¹⁸ B -vātanipātena¹⁹ B Kusinārāya

pacūsasamaye nibbānapuram pavisanto, catuvīsati
koṭisatasahassasamāpattiyo pavisitvā,¹ videsaṃ gacchanto
ñātigaṇaṃ² ālīngitvā viya sabbaṃ samāpattisukham
anubhavitvā, dasasahassalokadhātuyo kampetvā,
anupādisesāya³ nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi.⁴

Iti vihitavicittāsesalokatthacāro,
Tibhavapati⁵ mahiddhi Dhammarājā munindo,
Ravisatajutisobho so pi yāto vināsaṃ,
Maraṇaṃ akarūṇantaṃ kaṃ hi loke jaheyyāti⁶?

Dasabalaparinibbānakathā

Evam Magadhādhīpassa Ajātasattunarindassa atṭhame
saṃvacchare parinibbute Bhagavati lokanāthe
Kusinārāyaṃ samāgatānaṃ saṅkhyāpatham atikkantānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ sattannaṃ bhik-
khusata⁷sahassānaṃ saṅghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapo
sattāhaparinibbute Satthari Subhaddena buddha⁸pab-
bajitena : “ Alam āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevitta,
sumuttā mayaṃ⁹ tena Mahāsamaṇena upaddutā ca
mayaṃ homa ‘ idaṃ vo kappati idaṃ vo na kappatīti,’ idāni
pana mayaṃ yaṃ¹⁰ icchissāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na ic-
chissāma na taṃ karissāmāti ” vuttavacanam anussaranto,
edisassa¹¹ ca saṅghasannipātassa¹² puna dullabhabhāvam
maññaṃāno : “ Thānaṃ kho paṇ’etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
pāpabhikkhū, atitasatthukam pāvacaṇaṃ ti maññaṃānā,
pakkhaṃ labhitvā na cirass’ eva saddhammam
antaradhāpeyyuṃ, yāva Dhammavinayo tiṭṭhati tāva
anatitasatthukam eva pāvacaṇaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ
Bhagavatā : ‘ Yo vo Ānanda mayā Dhammo ca Vinayo ca
desito paññaṭto so vo mam’ accayena satthā ti,’ yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyaṃ yathayidaṃ

¹ B pavisetvā

² S₂ B ñātijaṇaṃ

³ B anupādisesanibbāna-

⁴ B parinibbāyīti

⁵ B mahiddhi

⁶ S₂ jaheyya

⁷ B omits -sata-

⁸ B vuddha-

⁹ B omits mayaṃ

¹⁰ B yaṃ icchāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na icchāma taṃ
na karissāmāti ; S₁ yaṃ icchissāma taṃ karissāmāti vut-
tavacanam

¹¹ S₂ esassa

¹² B sannipātassa

sāsanam addhaniyaṃ assa ciratṭhitikaṃ. Yañcāhaṃ ¹ Bhagavatā: 'Dhāressasi ² pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sānāni ³ paṃsukūlāni nibbasanāniti' vatvā cīvare ⁴ sādharma-paribhogena ca, 'aham pi ⁵ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi, Kassapo pi ⁶ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhati vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharatīti,' evamādinā nayena navānupubbavihārachalabhiññapabbhede uttarimanussadhamme attanā samasamatṭhapanena ca anuggahito, tathā ⁷ ākāse paṇiṃ caletvā alaggacittatāya c'eva candopamapaṭipadāya ca pasaṃsito, tassa me kim aññaṃ ānanaṃ ⁸ bhavissatīti? 'Nanu maṃ Bhagavā rājā viya ⁹ sakakavacaissariyānuppadānena attano kulavaṃsapatitṭhāpakam puttāṃ, 'Saddhammavaṃsapatitṭhāpako me ayaṃ bhavissatīti,' mantvā iminā asādhāraṇena anuggahena ¹⁰ anuggahesi imāya ca ulārāya pasaṃsāya pasaṃsīti" cintetvā, DhammaVinaya-saṅgāyanatthaṃ ¹¹ bhikkhūnam ussāhaṃ janayanto, Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena ¹² kathitam anācāram ārocetvā: "Handa mayam āvuso Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāma, ¹³ pure adhammo dippati dhammo paṭibāhiyati, ¹⁴ avinayo dippati ¹⁵ vinayo paṭibāhiyati, adhammavādino balavantā honti Dhammavādino dubbalā honti, avinayavādino balavantā honti Vinayavādino dubbalā hontīti," vatvā: "Tena hi bhante thero bhikkhū uccinatūti," vutte, sakalanavaṅga-Satthusaṃsanapariyattidhare puthujjanasotāpannasakadāgāmi-anāgāmisukkhavipassakakhīṇāsavabhikkhū ¹⁶ anekasate ¹⁷ anekasatasahassee ¹⁸ ca vajjetvā, tipitakasabbapariyattip-

¹ S₁ sacāhaṃ ² B dhāressasi pana yo ³ S₁ sāsanāni

⁴ S₂ vatthā vivare; B cīvare-

⁵ S₂ B omīti pi

⁶ S₂ omīti pi

⁷ S₁ yathā

⁸ S₂ kim maññaṃ ānanyāṃ; B ānanyāṃ

⁹ S₁ inserts cakkavattī

¹⁰ B omīti anuggahena

¹¹ S₂ -saṅgāhanatthaṃ

¹² B vuddha-

¹³ S₂ B saṅgāyāma

¹⁴ S₂ B paṭibāhiyati

¹⁵ B inserts pure

¹⁶ S₁ -khīṇāsava; S₂ inserts na

¹⁷ S₂ anekasata-

¹⁸ B anekasahassee vivajjetvā

pabhedadhare¹ paṭisambhidāppatte² mahānubhāve yebhuyena Bhagavatā etadaggaṃ āropite te vijjādiṭṭhapabhedekhiṇāsavabbhikkhū yeva ekūnapañcasate paṭiggahetvā,³ Ānandena pana kiñci Dasabalaḍesitaṃ suttagēyyādi Bhagavato asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma natthi. “Ānandaṃ vinā saṅgīti⁴ na sakkā kātum. Tathā pi so sakaraṇiyo Sakyakulappasūto, ahaṃ tasmim ativiya vissattho: keci bhikkhū chandāgamanam⁵ viya maññamānā, ‘bahū asekhapaṭisambhidāppatte⁶ bhikkhū ṭhapetvā Ānandaṃ sekhapaṭisambhidāppattaṃ thero uccinīti,’ upavadeyyum, tam parūpavādam parivajjento⁷ bhikkhūnam yevānumatiyā gahessāmīti,” cintento,⁸ tassa okāsaṃ ṭhapetvā bhikkhūhi: “Ayaṃ bhante āyasmā⁹ Ānando kiñcāpi sekho abhabbo¹⁰ agatiṃ gantum, bahu ca tena Bhagavato santike dhammo ca vinayo ca pariyatto, tena hi bhante thero Ānandaṃ pi uccinatūti,” abhiyācito¹¹ taṃ gahetvā pañcasatam paripūresi.

Tato therā¹²: “Kattha nu kho mayaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāmāti?”¹³ āvajjantā,¹⁴ Rājagahaṃ disvā, “Na aññe bhikkhū¹⁵ Rājagahevassam upagaccheyyunti,” anussāvetvā, Jambudīpe cārikaṃ caramānā tattha tattha sokasallasamappitā mahājanam assāsenta,¹⁶ Rājagaham agamimsu.

Ānandattheropi Bhagavato pattacivaraṃ gahetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Kusinārāya nikkhamitvā cārikaṃ caramāno attano¹⁷ gatagataṭṭhāne mahatā paridevanena: ¹⁸ “Bhante Ānanda¹⁹ kuhiṃ Satthāraṃ ṭhapetvā āgato’ sīti?” rodamaṇam²⁰ mahājanam anusāsento, anupubbena Sāvattthim

¹ B pariyattippabhedapaṭisambhidāppatte

² S₁ -ppatta- ³ S₂ pariggahetvā ⁴ B saṅgītiṃ

⁵ S₁ jandagāminam ⁶ B asekhāsambhidāppatte

⁷ B parivajjanto ⁸ S₁ cintetvā ⁹ B omits āyasmā

¹⁰ S₂ āhacco ¹¹ S₂ adhiyācito ¹² S_{1,2} thero

¹³ B saṅgāyāmāti ¹⁴ S₁ āvajjantā

¹⁵ S₂ inserts hi ¹⁶ S₁ anusāsento

¹⁷ S₂ omits attano ¹⁸ B paridevena

¹⁹ B omits Ānanda ²⁰ B kandantaṃ

patvā Bhagavato parinibbānādivase viya mahāparideve pātubhūte aniccatāpaṭisaṃyuttāya¹ dhammiyā kathāya tam mahā² janam saññāpetvā,³ Jetavanam pavisitvā⁴ Dasabalena⁵ vasitaṃ gandhakūṭim vanditvā dvāraṃ vivaritvā⁶ Bhagavato tthitakāle karaṇiyaṃ vattaṃ⁷ sabbam katvā, Tathāgatassa guṇagaṇāmatarasaññūtāya⁸ patitṭhita-pemo⁹ c'eva akhiṇāsavo ca anekesu ca jātisatasahassesu aññam¹⁰aññopakārasañjanitacittamaddavo tasmiṃ tasmiṃ kāle gandhakūṭim vanditvā, “Nanu Bhagavā ayaṃ tumhākaṃ nahānakālo,¹¹ ayaṃ bhikkhūnam ovādadānakālo, ayaṃ sīhaseyyakappanakālo, ayaṃ mukhadhovanakālo ti?” ādinā nayena paridevamāno, “Aññatarāya devatāya bhante Ānanda tumhe¹² evam paridevamānā katham aññe¹³ assāsayissathāti?” saṃvejito,¹⁴ santhambhitvā vihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ kārāpetvā upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya bhikkhusaṅgham ohāya Rājagaham agamāsi.

Tato thero Āsālhipunnamāyam uposathaṃ katvā, pātipadadivase vassam upagantvā: “Bhagavatā kho āvuso khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ vaṇṇitaṃ. Handa mayam āvuso paṭhamam māsam khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ¹⁵ karoma, majjhimam māsam sannipatitvā Dhammañ ca Vinayañ ca saṅgāyissamāti.” Dutiyādivase rañño Ajātasattuno paṭivedetvā¹⁶ tassa manusse ādāya Bhagavato vacana-pūjanattham titthiyavādaparimocanatthañ ca chadditapaṭitaukkalāpe¹⁷ aṭṭhārasa mahāvihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ¹⁸ katvā¹⁹: “Niṭṭhitam mahārāja vihāra²⁰paṭi-

¹ S₁ aniccatādi-² S₂ omits mahā-³ B samassāsetvā⁴ B pavisetvā⁵ B omits Dasa^o vas^o;⁶ B vivaretvā⁷ B karaṇiyavattaṃ; S₂ omits vattaṃ ⁸ S_{1,2} -aññatāya⁹ S₁ -pemen' eva¹⁰ S₂ añña-; B aññupakāra-¹¹ B nhānakālo¹² S₂ omits tumhe¹³ S₁ B assāsissathāti¹⁴ S₂ saṃvedito¹⁵ B khaṇḍaphullaṃ paṭisaṅkharoma majjhimamāsam¹⁶ S₁ paṭinivedetvā; B paṭiveditvā¹⁷ B -uklāpe¹⁸ B -phullam paṭisaṅkharitvā¹⁹ S₂ karitvā²⁰ S_{1,2} omit vihāra-

saṅkharanam idāni DhammaVinaya¹ saṅgahaṃ karomāti," vatvā: "Sādhū bhante vissatthā² karotha, mayham āṇācakkam tumhākam Dhammacakkam hotu,³ āṇāpetha⁴ bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ⁵ karontānam bhikkhūnam sannisajjaṭṭhānan ti," vatvā, "Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapasse Sattapanniguhādvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhū bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena nimmitasadisam suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānam nānāvidhamālākammalātākammaviccittam lokarāmaṇeyyakam⁶ iva sampiṇḍitam daṭṭhabbasāramaṇḍam maṇḍapam kārāpetvā, vividhakusumadāmaolambakaviniggallantam⁷ iva cāruvitānam ratanaviccittamaṇikoṭṭimatalam⁸ iva ca tam nānāpupphupahāraviccittasuparinittitabhūmikkammaṃ Brahmavimānasadisam alaṅkaritvā,⁹ tasmim mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānam bhikkhūnam pañcakkappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni¹⁰ paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇabhāgaṃ nissāya uttarābhimukhaṃ therāsanam maṇḍapamajjhe puratthābhimukhaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato āsanārahaṃ Dhammāsanam paññāpetvā,¹¹ dantakhacitavijānīm c'ettha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi¹²: "Niṭṭhitam bhante mama kiccan ti."

Tasmim kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi: "Sace āvuso sve¹³ sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

¹ MSS. -vinayaṃ ² B vissatthā; S₂ vissattham

³ S₂ hetu ⁴ B kathetha ⁵ B omits Dhamma-

⁶ B inserts abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim avahasantam iva devavimānasiriṃ siriyaṃ nīketam iva ekanipātattittham iva devamanussanayanavihaṅgamānam

⁷ S₂ viniggallantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggallantacāru-

⁸ B nānāratanakotṭimatalam iva pupphupahāraviccittam ⁹ B alaṅkaritvāna

¹⁰ B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni

¹¹ B dantakhacitam bijānīm ṭhapetvā

¹² C bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārocāpesi

¹³ S₂ omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto

tena¹ tena yuttaṃ sannipātaṃ gantūṃ appamatto hohiti,² vutto,³ bahu devarattim⁴ kāyagatāya satiyā vitināmetvā accā-raddhaviriyattā visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto : “Handa-haṃ viriyasamathaṃ⁵ yojemīti,” paccūsasamaye caṅka-mam⁶ orohitvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā mañcake nisiditvā : “Thokaṃ vissamissāmīti,” kāyaṃ mañcake upanāmesi Tassa dve pādā⁷ bhūmito muttā⁸ sīsaṃ bimbohanam⁹ asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ.⁹

Tato¹⁰ therā dutiyadivase katabhattakiccā pattacīvaram paṭisāmetvā,¹¹ sañjhāghanappabham paṃsukūlam pārū-pitvā,¹² maṇicammavammitamahānāgā viya Dhamma-sabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham¹³ attano attano āsane¹⁴ nisidantā, Ānandattherassa āsanaṃ tṭhapetvā nisī-dimsu. Tattha keci : “Ekam¹⁵ āsanaṃ kassāti,” vatvā : “Ānandassāti,” vutte, “Kuhim¹⁶ so gato ti ?” āhamsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiṇāpetukāmo,¹⁷ therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabhāyaṃ samuṭ-ṭhitāya¹⁸ kathāya : “Idāni mayhaṃ gamanakālo ti,” attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento pathaviyaṃ¹⁹ nimmujiṭvā²⁰ attano āsane yeva attānaṃ dassesi.

Tadā Mahā²¹kassapaṭthero āyasmato Ānandassa bandha²²namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale²³ nikkhittajāti-maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapunṇacandaṃ viya bālātapasamphassavikasitareṇupīṇjaragabbhapadu-maṃ viya ca parisuddham pariyodātaṃ sappabhaṃ sassi-

¹ B tena yuttaṃ ² B omits vutto ³ B sabbarattim

⁴ B viriyasamakam ⁵ B caṅkamā ⁶ S₂ padā

⁷ S₂ muttam ⁸ B bibbohanam ⁹ B vimucci

¹⁰ B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā ¹¹ S₂ paṭisāvetvā.

¹² B pārūpetvā maṇivammika ekacarā mahānāgā

¹³ B pavisitvā yathāvuddham ¹⁴ B āsanaṃ

¹⁵ B etāsaṇam ¹⁶ B kuhi

¹⁷ B arahatuppattim āpetukāmo ¹⁸ S_{1,2} insert tāya

¹⁹ S₂ pathaviyā ²⁰ B nimujja āsane attānaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits mahā- ²² MSS. bandhanā

²³ B inserts nimmalaṃ

rikam ¹ mukhaṁ disvā : “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando, sace Satthā dhareyya ² addhā ³ ajja Ānandassa ⁴ sādhu-kāraṁ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṁ Satthārā dātabbaṁ sādhu-kāraṁ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṁ sādhu-kāraṁ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapo vikasitam ⁵ iva kamalavanam tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṁ sunimmalam parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā : “Āvuso kim ⁶ paṭhamam saṅgāyāma Dhammaṁ ⁷ vā Vinayaṁ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye ṭhite sāsanaṁ ṭhitaṁ ⁸ hoti, tasmā ⁹ paṭhamam Vinayaṁ saṅgāyāmaṁti,” bhikkhūhi vutto, ¹⁰ “Kaṁ dhuraṁ katvā ti?” ¹¹ vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattim ¹² nissāya āyasmantaṁ Upālim etadagge ṭhapesi, ‘Etadaggaṁ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ Vinayadharāṇaṁ yadidaṁ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālitheraṁ pucchitvā Vinayaṁ saṅgāyāmaṁti,” bhikkhūhi ¹³ vutte, Vinayaṁ pucchanatthāya attanā’va attānaṁ sammannanto : ¹⁴ “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Upālim Vinayaṁ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṁ ṇāpesi. ¹⁵

Āyasmā Upāli pi : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Āyasmatā Mahākassapena vinayaṁ puṭṭho ¹⁶ vissajjeyyan ti,” evam attānaṁ sammannitvā, utṭhāyāsanaṁ ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijāniṁ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapo ¹⁷ therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṁ Upālim vinayaṁ pucchanto : “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upāli pārā-

¹ B pāsādikamukhaṁ

³ S₂ omits addhā

⁵ B -vikāsam

⁷ S₂ Dhammaṁ ca Vinayaṁ cāti

⁹ B omits tasmā

¹¹ S₂ omits ti vatvā ; B omits vatvā

¹² B Vinayapiṭakapariyattim

¹⁴ S_{1,2} sammannento

¹⁶ B puṭṭho Vinayaṁ

² B dharamāno

⁴ B omits Ānandassa

⁶ S₂ kaṁ

⁸ B cirāṭhitaṁ

¹⁰ S₁ vutte

¹³ B omits bhikkhūhi

¹⁵ B paṇṇāpesi

¹⁷ Mahākassapatthero

jikaṃ kattha paññattan¹ ti?" vatvā, "Vesāliyaṃ bhante ti": "Kam ārabbhāti?" "Sudinnaṃ Kalandakaputtam² ārabbhāti:" "Kasmiṃ³ vatthusmin ti?" "Methunadhamme⁴ ti," vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassa vatthum pi nidānam pi puggalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi⁵ āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten' eva upāyena duttiyapārājikādīnaṃ vatthuādini pucchi. Sabbam Upālitthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' saṅgham āropetvā, terasa⁶ saṅghādisese 'terasakan ti,' dve sikkhāpadāni 'aniyatānīti,' tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyaṇīti,' dve⁷ navuti sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyaṇīti,' cattāri⁸ sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyaṇīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyaṇīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathāti' ṭhapetvā⁹ evaṃ viśādhikāni¹⁰ dve sikkhāpadasatāni 'Mahāvibhaṅgo ti' kittetvā,¹¹ Bhikkhunivibhaṅge aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pārājikakaṇḍam nāma idan ti' ṭhapetvā¹² sattarasa sikkhāpadāni 'sattarasakaṇḍan ti,' tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni 'nissaggiyapācittiyaṇīti,' chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni 'pācittiyaṇīti,' aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni 'pāṭidesaniyaṇīti,' pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni 'sekkhiyaṇīti,' satta dhamme 'adhikaraṇasamathā ti' ṭhapetvā, evaṃ tīni sikkhāpadasatāni cattāri ca¹³ sikkhāpadāni 'Bhikkhunivibhaṅgo ti,' kittetvā,¹⁴ catusatṭhibhāṇavārapatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ saṅgham āropetvā, eten' eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāraparimānaṃ khandhakam pañcaviśati bhāṇavāraparimānaṃ parivāraṇ ca saṅgāyitvā, "Idaṃ Vinayaṭṭhakaṃ nāmāti," vatvā, āyasmantaṃ Upālim paṭicchāpesuṃ. "Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ nissitake vācehi." ¹⁵

¹ S₂ paññān ² S₂ Kalandaputtam ³ MSS. kismiṃ

⁴ B methunadhammehīti

⁵ S₁ paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

⁶ B terasasaṅghādisesaṃ terasakaṇḍan ti

⁷ S₂ chasatṭhisata-

⁸ S₂ aṭṭha

⁹ S₂ omits from evaṃ viśādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22)

¹⁰ S₁ omits viśādhikāni

¹¹ B kittitvā

¹² B dassetvā

¹³ B omits ca

¹⁴ B kittitvā

¹⁵ S₂ vācāpehīti

Vinayasāṅgahāvasāne Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṃ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṃ orohitvā,¹ there bhikkhū² vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo : “Dhammaṃ saṅgāyantehi kaṃ³ puggalaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?” pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, “‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakanāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahussutānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ⁴ dhitimantānaṃ upatthākānaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando ti,’ evaṃ Bhagavatā,⁵ ‘āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāpara-kusalo ti,’ evaṃ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantaṃ⁶ Ānandaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” vutte, Dhammam pucchanatthāya attanā⁷ ‘va⁷ attānaṃ sammannanto, “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṃ Dhammam puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ⁸ ṇāpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmatā Mahākassapena Dhammam puttṭho vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,⁹ dantakhacitaṃ vijaniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapatthero āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Dhammam¹⁰ pucchanto, “Brahmajālaṃ āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ti?” vatvā, “Antarā ca bhante Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandaṃ rājāgarake¹¹ Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ ti” : “Kaṃ ārabbhāti?” “Suppiyaṃ ca paribbājakaṃ Brahmaḍattaṃ ca mānavakaṃ ti” : “Kismiṃ vatthusmin ti?” “Vaṇṇāvaṇṇe¹² ti,” vutte, Brahmajālassa nidānaṃ pi puggalaṃ pi vatthum pi pucchitaṃ tam āyasmā¹³ Ānando vissajjesi.

¹ B orohetvā ² B omits bhikkhū ³ S₁ inserts hi

⁴ B omits satimantānaṃ

⁵ B inserts ca

⁶ S_{1,2} omit āyasmantaṃ

⁷ S_{1,2} omit attanā 'va

⁸ S₁ B omit saṅgho ṇā°

⁹ B nisiditvā

¹⁰ B omits Dhammaṃ

¹¹ B rājāgarake

¹² S₂ vaṇṇāvaṇṇo

¹³ B omits āyasmā

Evaṃ tividhasīlāṅkataṃ nānāvidhamicchājīvakuhanala-
panādividdhamsanaṃ dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhi jālavinivēṭhanaṃ da-
sa¹ saḥassalokadhātukampanaṃ Brahmajālaṃ saṅgāyitvā,
tato paraṃ : “ Sāmaññaphalam paṇ’ āvuso Ānanda kattha
bhāsitaṃ ti ? ” ādinā pucchāvissajjanānukkamena tivaggasaṅ-
gahaṃ² catuttimsasuttantapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ catusaṭṭhibhāṇa-
vāraparimāṇaṃ tantim saṅgāyitvā, “ Ayaṃ Dighanikāyo
nāmāti,” āyasmantaṃ³ Ānandaṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ. “ Āvuso
imaṃ tuyhaṃ⁴ nissitake vācethi.”

Tato anantaram asitibhāṇavāraparimāṇaṃ Majjhima-
kāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Dhammasenāpati⁵ Sāriputtattherassa
nissitake paṭicchāpesuṃ. “ Imaṃ tumhe ca⁶ pariharathāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ bhāṇa⁷ vārasataparimāṇaṃ Saṃyuttani-
kāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Mahākassapaṭtheraṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ.
“ Bhante imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ viśatibhāṇavārasataparimāṇaṃ Aṅguta-
ranikāyaṃ saṅgāyitvā, Anuruddhattheraṃ paṭicchāpe-
suṃ. “ Imaṃ tumhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaraṃ

Dhammasaṅgaṇivibhaṅgaṃ ca Kathāvattuṃ ca Pug-
galāṃ,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānaṃ Abhidhammo ti vuccatīti.

Evaṃ suvaṇṇitaṃ⁸ sukhumaññagocaraṃ⁹ tantim saṅ-
gāyitvā, “ Idam Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ nāmāti,” vatvā, pañca
arahattasatāni sajjhāyaṃ akaṃsu.

Tato anantaraṃ Suttanipāta¹⁰ Dhammapada Udāna Itivut-
taka Vimānavatthu Peta¹¹ vatthu Thera Therigāthā¹² Jātaka-
Niddesa Paṭisambhidāpadāna Buddhavaṃsa Cariyāpiṭakādi-
bhedaṃ Khuddakavatthuṃ saṅgāyitvā, sabbe yeva sajjhā-
yaṃ akaṃsu.

Evaṃ sabbam etaṃ saṅgāyantaṃ Mahākassapappamu-
khena vasigaṇena : “ Ayaṃ Dhammo, ayaṃ Vinayo, idam

¹ S_{1,2} omīti dasa-

² B tivaggasaṅgāhacatuttimsasuttapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ

³ B inserts kittitvā ⁴ S₁ tumhākaṃ ⁵ S₁ -patino

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B viśatibhāṇa- ⁸ B saṃvaṇṇitaṃ

⁹ B -gocaraṃ ti saṅ- ¹⁰ B Khuddakapāṭha Suttanipāta-

¹¹ B omits -vatthu Peta- ¹² B -Theragāthā Therigāthā-

Tato Vajjinam paṭibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake¹ Pāṭaliputtam nāma uttamam² nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho³ Ajātasattu rājā, tato aparabhāge⁴ Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam⁵ accayena pattābhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṁvacchare vassasataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto⁶ Vajjisū cārikam caramāno : “Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā bhikkhū Vesāliyam dasa vatthūni dipentīti,” sutvā, “Na kho me tam⁷ patirūpam so’ham Dasabalassa sāsana vipattim⁸ sutvā apposukko bhavēyyam, handāham adhammavādino niggahetvā Dhammam dipemīti,” cintetvā, dvādasa⁹ bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvane sannipātāpetvā,¹⁰ tesam majjhe¹¹ Revatatttherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Ānandasamañindasaddhivihārikaena diṭṭhapubba Dasabalena vīsaṁvassasatikena¹² Sabbakāmittherena Vinayam¹³ vissajjāpetvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinayāni apagata Satthusāsānāni katvā, “Puna Dhammañ ca Vinayañ ca saṅgāyissāmāti,” tesu tipitakadhare pattapatisambhūde satta¹⁴ satabhikkhū uccinitvā, Vesāliyam Vālukārāme¹⁵ sannisīditvā,¹⁶ Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbam sāsana malāni sodhetvā, Mahākassapattthero viya puna piṭakavasena nikāyavasena āṅgavasena¹⁷ Dhammakkhandhanayavasena sabbam Dhammañ ca Vinayañ ca saṅgāyitvā atṭṭha māsēhi niṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā theravādalaṅkārabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgītikārakehi niggaḥitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghikam nāma ācariyavādam akaṁsu. Tato visarukkhato nikkhanta pañcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

¹ B omits pāṭaligāmake

² S₂ omits uttamam

³ S₁ vutto ; S₂ vutte

⁴ S₂ B omit apara-

⁵ S₂ -rājānam

⁶ B Kākaṇḍaputto

⁷ B kho pan’ etaṁ

⁸ B sāsana paccattikam ātva

⁹ B dvāsatthi bhikkhusahassāni

¹⁰ B S₂ sannipātetvā

¹¹ B inserts yeva

¹² B viśavassa-

¹³ B omits Vinayam

¹⁴ B sattasate

¹⁵ S₂ Vālikā-

¹⁶ B sannipatitvā

¹⁷ B āgamavasena Dhammakkhandhavasena

hāriko ¹ Paṇṇattivādo Bāhuliko ² Cetiyavādo ti ete pañcācariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahaṭāpahaṭavandākā ³ viya Theravādato nihaṭanihaṭā pāpabhikkhū, Mahissāsako ⁴ Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko ⁵ Channagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādi Dhammaguttiko ⁶ Kassapiyo Saṅkantiko ⁷ Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde akāmsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhandhato nikkhantaanālakalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato param lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhuvesā vedapārāgā aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhipitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesāṃ tesāṃ kathentā, dandhānaṃ ⁸ sahakārāphalākāraṃ kimpakam iva adhammaṃ ⁹ Dhammalesena dassetvā, “Idaṃ Buddhavacanan ti,” voharantā. Hemavato ¹⁰ Rājagiriyo Siddhatthiko ¹¹ Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vajiriyo ¹² ti ete cha ¹³ ācariyavāde samutṭhāpesuṃ. Ime ¹⁴ catuvisati ācariyavādā Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya ¹⁵ Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariyavādā Laṅkādiṇīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato paṭṭhāya ¹⁶ gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṇṇigamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi ¹⁷ jalabindu viya nikāyāntarehi asammiṣso hutvā, amatarasappavāhī puñṇacando viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ ¹⁸ santappento yāv’ ajjatanā āgañchiti. ¹⁹

¹ S₂ Ekabbohāriko ; S₁ Ekavyāhāriko

² B Bahulikato

³ B pahatāpahaṭā

⁴ S₂ Mahissāsako

⁵ S₂ Channāgāriko ; B Bhaddayāniko Chandāgāriko Sappatiyo

⁶ B Dhammaguttako

⁷ B Saṅkantiyo

⁸ B addhānaṃ

⁹ S₂ adhammadhammalesanaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Hemavāto

¹¹ S₁ Siddhatthito ; B Siddhatthako

¹² B vajagiriyo

¹³ B omits cha

¹⁴ S₁ inserts iti

¹⁵ S₂ B Dhammaruci-

¹⁶ B parinibbutakālato

¹⁷ S₂ -dalē

¹⁸ B omits lokaṃ

¹⁹ B āgacchati

Ettāvatā dasasahassa sapāpa¹bhikkhū
 Niddhūya dhutadasavatthumalā² akāmsu
 Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasena saddhim
 Saṅgitim ujjhitalā api dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgitikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatisūnavo Bhaddaseno Korāḍavaṇ-
 no³ Maṅguro Sabbañjaho Jāliko Ubhako⁴ Sañjāyo Korabyo⁵
 Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhātūrājāno⁶ ahesum.

Tato c' orapubbā⁷ Uggasenananando Paṇḍukanando Paṇ-
 dugatinando Bhūtapālanando Raṭṭhapālanando Govisāna-⁸
 kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevaṭṭanando Dhananando
 ti nava nandarājāno ahesum.

Tato⁹ Viḍūḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavatthuto nikkhanta-
 Sakyaputtehi māpīte Morīyanagare Narindakulasambhavo
 Candaguttakumāro Cāna¹⁰kkadvija¹¹patisamussāhito¹²
 Pāṭaliputte¹³ rājā ahosi.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā
 ekasataputtakānaṃ¹⁴ janako ahosi.

Tesu Moriyavaṃsajāya Dhammādeviyā AsokaTissābhi-
 dhānānaṃ dvinnam puttānaṃ majjhe¹⁵ jeṭṭho Asokaku-
 māro Avantiraṭṭhaṃ bhuñjati, piṭarā pesito Pāṭaliputtato
 paññāsajojanamattthake¹⁶ Viḍūḍabha¹⁷bhayāgatānaṃ Sāki-
 yānaṃ āvāsam Vedisam¹⁸ nāma nagaram patva, tattha
 surayuvatīnibbisesaṃ Vedisam¹⁹ Sakya²⁰kumārikam ādāya

¹ S₂ supāpa-

² B -male

³ B Korāḍavo Paṅguro Sabbañcayo

⁴ S₁ Ubhato ; B Usabho

⁵ S₂ Kāraṇḍo ; S₁ Korabbyo ; B Sañcayo Ko^o

⁶ B bhātikarājāno

⁷ B omits c'ora-

⁸ S₁ Govisānanando ; B Govisānikanando Pasiddhakan-
 ando Kevalanando

⁹ B Viṭaṭūbhasaṅgāme

¹⁰ S₁ Mānanakkadvija-

¹¹ B Takkadvija-

¹² S₂ -patisamussāsito

[¹³ B Pāṭaliputtarājā

¹⁴ B -puttānaṃ

¹⁵ B omits majjhe

¹⁶ S₂ -matthato

¹⁷ B Viṭaṭūbha-

¹⁸ B māpitaVedisam ; S_{1,2} Vethisam

¹⁹ S_{1,2} Vethisam

²⁰ S₁ Sakka-

Ujjenirājadhāniyā¹ rajjam karonto, Mahindābhidhānam sakalalokasivaṅkaram kumāraṇ ca Saṅghamittābhidhāniṃ² lokānandakaram kumārikaṇ ca labhivā, tesam mukhapadumavanāva³ lokanasukham anubhavanto pituno gilāna-bhāvaṃ sutvā, siḅham⁴ Pāṭaliputtam upagantvā pitucaraṇapāricariyaṃ⁵ katvā tassāvasāne rajjam aggahesi.

Tam sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhidhāno kujjhitvā : “Ajjamaraṇam vā me hotu rajjam vā hotu⁶ ti” atṭhanavuti bhātukesarinikaraparivuto,⁷ baddhavalāha⁸ kādi⁹ sihasamānaparakkamehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikatāya ravikiraṇaparāmāsavipphurita¹⁰ vimalatalena¹¹ uddhaṅgatakuntalatāvanena samuggataniluppala¹² makulavanagahaṇam mahāsaram viya gaganatalam kurumānāya pāṭhīnavannehi sunisitakhaggapaṭṭhehi thitamajjhantikadivasakarehi viya vijjotamānāya accimantīhi patti¹³ pantihi osadhitārakāvalihi viya pajjalantiyā aparimitagajatura¹⁴ garathāya caturāṅginiyā senāya parivuto, aññamaññasihanādaghanagajjitāni vividhapaharaṇappahārāgajakavacajalitadahanavijjucchatā¹⁵ bhāsuraṇi¹⁶ gambhīratthanitacāpajaladharanikkhantasara-dhārāsahassāni vassāpento, kanakakinkīṇikajālajhaṅkāravirāvaṇam¹⁷ mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhatalanimmalanisi-tamukham vividharatanappabbhāsuraramaṇsisanḅhatikaṃ¹⁸ bhimsanaramaṇiyadassanaṃ sattivassaṇ¹⁹ ca vassāpento, saṃvattasāgarajalatarāṅgasanḅhāto viya ajjhottharanto upagacchi.²⁰

Tadā²¹ Ujjenirājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo²²

¹ B - rājathāniyā ² B - dhānam ³ B - padumāvalokana-

⁴ B - siḅham ⁵ S₁ - paricayaṃ ⁶ S₂ B omit hotu

⁷ S₁ - bhātika- ⁸ B thaddhabalāhakādi- ⁹ S₁ - kādihi

¹⁰ B - parāmasanavippurita- ¹¹ S₂ - thalena

¹² S₁ - upphala- ¹³ S_{1,2} omit patti-

¹⁴ B - tuṅga- ¹⁵ B - ghaṭā ¹⁶ S₁ inserts gambhirāṇi

¹⁷ B kanakakikaṇikajālacaṅkāravirāvaṇam

¹⁸ S_{1,2} - bhāsurasisaghatikaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ satthi-

²⁰ S₂ - gañchi

²¹ S₂ Ujjeniyā

²² B - pamodananibbhayo

yodhavikkamadassanābhilāso ¹ saṅgāmam pakkhanditvā, ripubalajalanidhimajjhe khaggajālāvaliḥāvaḷabānalasadiṣo arātimathanam katvā, jalamānadivasakaro viya atthaṅgate yuvarājarajanikare rājadārakatārakānikaram ² antarādhāpetvā, kusumapurasarasisajanakamalavanam ³ vikāsetvā, jinavaraparinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari atthārasame vasse sakalaJambudīpe ekarajjābhisekam patvā, gaganamediniyojanuggatāvagatatejadahanasañcayo ⁴ devatāhi patidīnam upanīyamānasolaśakalāśānotattasallīlanāgalatākālāpo tathānītāgadāmalakaharītakasahakārāphalavivīdharāga ⁵ sātākakaraparāmasanapītavattāChaddantadaha-pāno ⁶ nāgo ⁷ panīyamānadibbakuvalayavilepanañjanasumanakusumapaṭo sukābhiniyamānanavutivāhasahassadaha ⁸ sarasayañjātasālīmāñjarīnivaho undurakatānitthusākhandaṇḍulo ⁹ gahitamakarandabindu ¹⁰ madhukarakulakatamādhunivahamahānaso acchaganaṇpata ¹¹ nakūṭakam-mārasālo madhuramanoharakaravikasakunaraṇapūritaante-puro, ¹² iti vacanapathātītaya ¹³ satāya aparimāṇarājiddhi ¹⁴ sampanno uparatavyāpāratāya SamaṇaBrāhmaṇapayirūpāsanaṃ kātukāmo nānāpāsaṇḍavāsino ānāpetvā vīmaṃsitvā bhojētvā vissajjento vītīnāmeti.

Tato sagabbhāya yuvarājabhariyāya sāmīno vināsaṃ sutvā bhitāya pācīna ¹⁵ dvārāvidūre Caṇḍalagāmam pavitthāya gāmadvāre nigrodhatarumūle ¹⁶ vijāto tatthādhivatthāya devatāya paripālito Nigrodhakumāro, sattavassiko vasa-māno Mahāvaruṇattherena pabbajito, khuragge yeva arahattam patvā, saṃsārapariyante tthito ekadivasam pācīnadisāvīlāsini ¹⁷ udayācalasīrasi rattuppalasekhare ¹⁸ viya

¹ B -dassanālāso

² B -tārānikaram

³ S₁ sujana-

⁴ B -sañjalo

⁵ B -anurāga-

⁶ S₂ -dahato ; S₁ -dahāpāno

⁷ B -Chaddantapānanāgo

⁸ B omits -daha-

⁹ S₂ -lato

¹⁰ S₁ -sibbu- ; B omits -bindu-

¹¹ B -pahata-

¹² S₁ -antopuro

¹³ S₁ -pathātikkamanatāya

¹⁴ S₁ rājiddhiyā

¹⁵ B Pāṭali-

¹⁶ B -rukkhamūle ; -puttanagare

¹⁷ S₂ -disāsini

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -sekharo

addhadivasakare virocamaṇe upajjhāyam abhivādetvā dakkhiṇadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, mātaraṃ Sumanarājiniṃ¹ datṭhum pācīnadvārābhimukhaṃ gacchanto rājaṅgaṇaṃ sampāpunī.

Tadā hārasisirasariro pi ripujana² santāpakārī nimmalapabho pi malinikatārātivanitāmukhakamalāsobho rājā Asoko sihapañjarena³ olokeno, Nigrodhasamaṇeram iriyāpathasampannaṃ nagarajanānayanāni⁴ ākaddhantaṃ⁵ dīghaputhulaniccalanayanappabhāhi yugamattaṃ rañjayantaṃ disvā, pasīditvā sañjātapemo⁶ sabahumāno, ānāpetvā, setacchattassa heṭṭhā sihāsane nisīdāpetvā, bhojetvā samaṇerassa vacanādāse dissamānam Dasabala-dhammakāyaṃ disvā, ratanattaye pasīditvā,⁷ sapariso saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāya, tato⁸ paṭṭhāya manojalanidhi-saṃvaddhamānasaddhoganivaho pubbabhojanāni titthiysatṭhisahassāni niharitvā, bhikkhusatṭhisahassānaṃ sukāhataśālisampāditaṃ⁹ bhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanītaṃ Anotattasālīlaṃ nāgalatādantakaṭṭhaṃ ca upanāmetvā, niccaṃ bhikkhupāricariyaṃ karonto, ekadivasaṃ kanaka-saṅkhalikābandhanaṃ vissajjetvā kappāyukaṃ kālanāgarājāṃ¹⁰ nāgabavanā ānayitvā, taṃ¹¹ samussitasetacchatte rājapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, vividhasurabhikusumādīhi pūjetvā, sabbālāṅkārapatimaṇḍitehi soḷasitṭhisahasseehi samantato parikkhipāpetvā, "Taṃ¹² anantañāṇassa munivarassa rūpaṃ mama nayanavisayaṃ¹³ karohīti," vatvā, tena nimmitaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetaṃ nānārāgavimalarasmimālāsamujjalaṃ¹⁴ Buddharūpaṃ disvā, pītisukhasamappito, sattāhaṃ akkhipūjaṃ katvā, "Tath-

¹ B taṃ Sumanarājiniṃ datṭhum

² S₂ paripūjana-

³ S₂ -pañjare

⁴ S₂ nāgara-; B -mananayanāni

⁵ S₁ ākaddhayantaṃ

⁶ B -pema bahumāno

⁷ S₁ inserts ta- pa-

⁸ S₁ omits ta- pa-

⁹ S₂ suvāhata-; S₁ suvakāhata-

¹⁰ B kālanāgarājānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ omits taṃ

¹² B omits taṃ

¹³ B -visayakammaṃ

¹⁴ S₁ -virāga-; B nānānurāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ¹ Dhammakkhandham ekena² vihārena
 pūjessāmiti,³ ekadivasam⁴ eva channavutikoṭidhanam
 vissajjetvā, Asokārāmaṃ⁵ nāma mahāvihāraṃ ca saka-
 laJambudīpe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-
 sahassapatimanditāni caturāsītivihārasahassāni ca kārā-
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-
 dhāya aparimitāya caturāṅginiyā senāya parivuto
 amaranagarasirim apahasantam⁶ iva alaṅkatapatiyat-
 tam ramaṇīyaṃ⁷ kusumapuram anuvicaranto⁸ vihāraṃ
 gantvā, tasmim̐ khāṇe sannipatitānaṃ asītikotiḥhik-
 khūnaṃ⁹ channavutīnaṃ ca bhikkhunīsatasahassānam
 majjhe tthātvā, tesaṃ lokavivaraṇapāṭihirānubhāvena
 Asokārāme tthito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato
 jalanidhipariyantam Jambudīpaṃ disvā, caturāsīti¹⁰ ca¹¹
 vihārasahassāni ulārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni
 disvā,¹² ulārena pitipāmojjena samannāgato, sāsanadāyāda-
 bhāvam¹³ patthayamāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa
 pabbajitakālato patthāya pabbajjam patthayamānaṃ
 jetthaputtam paripuṇṇavāsivassam Mahindarāja¹⁴ kumā-
 raṃ ca sāmikassa¹⁵ Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-
 divasato patthāya anāgārābhiratam aṭṭhārasavassam Saṅ-
 ghamittaṃ ca rājadhitaram pabbajetvā tato Nigrodhatthe-
 rassa devasikaṃ satasahassaṃ Buddhassa cetiye gandha-
 mālādi¹⁶ pūjanatthāya satasahassaṃ Dhammadharāṇaṃ
 catupaccayatthāya¹⁷ satasahassaṃ saṅghassa satasahas-
 saṃ catusu dvāresu bhesajjatthāya satasahassan ti evaṃ
 divase divase¹⁸ pañcasatasahassāni vissajjetvā sāsaṇe
 ulāraṃ lābhasakkāram pavattesi.

¹ S₁ ekekaṃ ² S₁ eke ekena ³ B pūjissāmiti

⁴ S₁ ekadivasassam eva ⁵ B Asokaṃ nāma

⁶ S₂ avasahantam ; B avahasantam

⁷ B omits ramaṇīyaṃ ⁸ S₂ -puram api caranto

⁹ S₂ B asītibhikkhukotīnaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ caturāsītiṃ

¹¹ B omits ca ¹² S₂ passanto ; B passamāno

¹³ S₂ sāsaṇe ¹⁴ S₂ Mahindaṃ ¹⁵ B sāmikaAggi-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -dīni ¹⁷ B catupacca° sata° catūsu dvāresu

¹⁸ S₂ omits divase

Iti vibhavam anappam sādhuṇṇā labhitvā
 Vigatamadapamādā cattakāmappasanā,
 Akariya janakhedam puñṇakammābhiramā¹
 Vipulavidhapuñṇam suppasannā karonti.

Tadā titthiyā rājānugataJambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam
 alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram patthayantā sāsane pabbajitvā,
 sakāni² sakāni ditthigatāni: “Ayaṁ Dhammo ayaṁ
 Vinago ti,” dipentā, pabbajjam alabhamānā pi³ sayam eva
 muṇḍetvā,⁴ kāsāyāni vatthāni⁵ acchādetvā, vihāresu
 vicarantā,⁶ uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi
 gaṇakammam pi⁷ pavisantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena
 Vinayena Satthusāsanena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-
 Vinayānulomāya paṭipattiyā asaṇṭha⁸hantā, anekarūpaṁ⁹
 sāsanaassa abbudañ¹⁰ ca malañ ca kaṇṭakañ ca samuṭṭhā-
 petvā, aggim¹¹ paricarantā, pañcatāpaṁ¹² tapantā,
 ādiccam anuparivattantā¹³ viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva¹⁴ Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko
 uparīBrahmaloku¹⁵papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-
 kārakehi Dhammarājasāvakehi Brahmalokam upagantvā:
 “Āvuso ito vassasatassa¹⁶ uparī atthārasame vasse sāsane
 mahantam abbudam uppajjissati, mayaṁ ca sakalam
 manussalokaṁ kāmāvacaradevalokaṁ ca olokayamānā
 kañci¹⁷ tadupaddavaghātakaṁ adisvā Brahmalokaṁ
 vicinantā¹⁸ bhavantam addasāma,¹⁹ sādhu sappurisa,
 manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanaṁ²⁰ paggaṇhitvā dehīti,”

¹ S₂ -kāmābhi-

² B sakāni once

³ S₁ inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā

⁴ B muṇḍitvā

⁵ S₂ B omit vattho

⁶ S₂ calantā

⁷ S₁ omits gaṇakammam pi

⁸ B omits asaṇṭha^o

⁹ B S₂ anekarūpasāsanaassa

¹⁰ B abbudañ ca kaṇḍakañ ca

¹¹ S₁ aggim hi

¹² B pañcatāpaṁ

¹³ B anuvattantā

¹⁴ B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko

¹⁵ B -lokūpa-

¹⁶ S₂ vassasatasahassato

¹⁷ B kiñci tam upa^o

¹⁸ B vicarantā

¹⁹ B ayam eva passāma

²⁰ B sāsanaṁpaccayo bhavitum paṭiñṇam dehīti

yācito, "Sādhūti," tuṭṭhahattho paṭisunitvā, thesesu naralokam āgantvā,¹ dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjitthere² āmantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati, tumhesu eko tam³ pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam uggaṇhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgītimandalam anupagamanena⁴ samāropitaṃ daṇḍakamman ti," vatvā, anukkamena parinibbutesu, "Ahaṃ⁵ kira sāsane uppannam abbudaṃ sodhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁶ samattho bhavissāmīti," pītisāgare nimmujiṭvā rasātalam⁷ otaranto viya Brahmaloḷā⁸ cavitvā, sujātam mahaddhanam aparimita-yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaññātam Moggalikamalayonisūnum paṭicca tassa kulasīlarūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakaññāya kucchiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno⁹ man¹⁰ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasavass¹¹ uddesiko yeve vedattayapārāgo madhuro¹² dāravacanālāvaṇṇayutto kavijanamanaḥkamalavanavikasa¹³ nakaro vadataṃ varo, Siggavattheram attano paṭisandhidivasato¹⁴ paṭṭhāya geham piṇḍāya pavisitvā¹⁵ sattavassaccayena, "Aticchatha bhante ti" laddhavacanamattam pasamsitvā, tadupādāya paṭiladdhabhattam ekadivasam, "Samayo dāni māṇavakam pabbājetuṃ ti," tasmiṃ gehe sabbāsanāni antaradhāpetvā attano pallaṅke nisinnaṃ disvā, kupito anattamano tīsu vedesu sanighaṇḍuketubhesu sākkharappabhedesu itihāsa-pañcamesu yāni¹⁶ yāni gaṇṭhitthānāni tāni tāni¹⁷ theram¹⁸ pucchitvā tena tāni vissajjetvā¹⁹: "Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

¹ S₂ gantvā ² S₂ Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi- ³ S₂ omits tam

⁴ B anupagamane ⁵ B TissaBrahmā pi

⁶ S₂ B paggaṇhetuṃ ⁷ B dahatalam

⁸ B Brahmaloḷāto ⁹ B inserts ti ¹⁰ B manohāriyaṃ

¹¹ S₂ -vattuddesike ¹² B madhuroḷāra- ¹³ S₁ -kāsa-

¹⁴ S₁ paṭisandhito ; B paṭisandhigahaṇḍadivasato

¹⁵ B pavisetvā pattavayañcayena

¹⁶ B yāni once

¹⁷ S₂ B omit tāni

¹⁸ S₁ therā

¹⁹ B vissejetvā

Cittayamakapañho tamogabbham¹ pavittho viya, "Dehi me² samaṇa mantan ti," vatvā, "Dema no vesadhārino³ ti," mantehi palobhito therassa santike pabbajitvā, dvattimsākāre⁴ parikammaṃ karonto, na cirass' eva sotāpanno hutvā, Caṇḍa⁵vajjittherassa santike sātthaka-
thaṃ Satthuvacanam⁶ uggāhitvā,⁷ upasampanno ācariyu⁸pajjhāyesu attano hatthe sakalaBuddhavadanā-
patitthāpetvā, dutiyasaṅgītikākarakāro⁹pitadaṇḍakammato pi¹⁰ mun¹¹citvā, yāvatāyukam tathā, parinibbutesu kammaṭṭhānaṃ vadḍhetvā, pañcavimutti¹² padumasañ-
channaṃ vipassanātiralekhaṃ vipassakahaṃsasama-
sevitam¹³ atthaariyamaggasalilasampunṇaṃ nibbāna-
hāsaram ogāhetvā kilesalavamalaṃ¹⁴ dhovitvā arahatta-
phalaṃ samadhigañchi.¹⁵

Tato so saradasamayaparipunṇacando¹⁶ viya jinasāsanā-
kāsam obhāsayinganto¹⁷ surāsuraḥṇavijjādharakinnara-
naroragabrahmavanditapādāravindo MoggaliputtaTissat-
thero ti pākato sakalaloke sayam anubuddho¹⁸ pi
sammāsambuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandassetvā
Asokārāme viharanto,¹⁹ tadā tatthātikakkha²⁰laṃ
titthiyopanītaṃ sāsanaṇilopaṃ disvā, "Uppannaṃ dāni tam
adhikaraṇaṃ na sakkā ettha vasatā may' etaṃ vūpasametun
ti," dīghadassi²¹ aggasissa²²Mahindattherassa gaṇaṃ

¹ S₂ nabho-; B nisāgabbhapavittho

² B omits me

³ B vesam

⁴ B bāttimsā°

⁵ S₂ Caṇḍi-

⁶ S₂ B. -sāsanam

⁷ B uggahetvā

⁸ B hutvā ācariya

⁹ B -karakaro-

¹⁰ S₂ B omit pi

¹¹ B mucchitvā

¹² B pañcavidhvimutti°

¹³ S₂ vipassakaṇḍam sasevitam; B vipassakahaṃsa-
saṅghasevitam ariyamaggasalilasampunṇam

¹⁴ B kilesavalamalaṃ sodhetvā; S₁ kilesamalaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ B omit sam-

¹⁶ B saradasamaye punṇacando

¹⁷ B avabhāsayinganto

¹⁸ B anubuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandasse°

¹⁹ B tadā tittham atikkhamikkhalatitthiyosaritasāsana-
vilomaṃ disvā uppannam adhi°

²⁰ S₁ -kakkhalā

²¹ S₂ -dassi

²² S₂ aggasissassa

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Ahogaṅgapabbataṃ gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharati.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu titthiyagaṇākiṇṇesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavāraṇā nāhoṣi.

Tato rājā: "Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti," sutvā, ekam amaccam āṇāpesi: "Vihāraṃ gantvā, tvaṃ¹ taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametvā uposathaṃ kārāpehiti." So rājānaṃ paṭipucchitum avisahanto, "Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasametvā core ghātenti,² evaṃ eva ye uposathaṃ na karonti te mārāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatiti," vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipādetvā rājasāsaṇaṃ³ sāvetvā, "Uposathaṃ karoṭhāti," vatvā, "Na mayāṃ saha titthiyehi⁴ uposathaṃ karomāti," vutte, therānaṃ paṭipāṭiyā asinā⁵ sisāni pātetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva rañño bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasaṃ migavaṃ⁶ gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ tarumūle⁷ samāsinaṃ samadavanagajena⁸ sakusumasālasākhāya vijīyamānaṃ⁹ disvā, "Ahaṃ pi jinasāsaṇaṃ pavisitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti," cintento, tasmim samaye therānaṃ ākāsaṃ¹⁰ uppatitvā vikasitapadumānaṇesu kesara¹¹ dasanehi Nandanasarasirim¹² avahasantiyā¹³ viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapitthe ṭhatvā¹⁴ cīvarāṇi gagane nidahitvā nahāyamānaṃ disvā, "Ajj' eva pabbajeyyaṃ ti," rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā, ulāravibhavana purisaṣaṭa¹⁵ sahasseṇa saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmacceṇa katipayānaṃ therānaṃ sisāni pāṭitāni¹⁶ disvā gantvā tassāsaṇne āsane nisīdi.

¹ B omits tvaṃ ² B ghaṭanti ³ S₁ rājasāsaṇaṃ

⁴ B titthiyehiṭi vuttattherānaṃ ⁵ S₂ asinaṃ

⁶ S₂ migavana ⁷ B tarumūlasamāsinaṃ

⁸ B samadavananāgena

⁹ B vijīyamānaṃ ; S₁ vijānamānaṃ ¹⁰ B ākāse

¹¹ B -padumānaṇasukesara° ¹² B Nandasarasiri

¹³ S₁ apa-

¹⁴ S₂ ṭhapetvā

¹⁵ B -satta-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} pāṭitāni

So theram sañjānitvā sattham nipātetum¹ avisahanto gantvā rañño tam attham ārocesi.

Tam² sutvā sasoko Dhammāsoko Asokārāmaṃ gantvā :
 “Ayaṃ bhante amacco mayā anāṇatto³ bhikkhūnaṃ jivitā voropesi. Kassa nu kho iminā pāpena⁴ bhavitabban ti?”
 pucchitvā, “Tav’⁵ etam pāpan ti,” ca “Ubhinnaṃ pi vo pāpam etan ti,” ca “Natthi⁶ t’etam amacass’ evāti,”
 vutte,⁷ tadahe’ va⁸ cattāro Dhammakathike ekekaṃ bhikkhusahassasahassaparivāraṃ katvā cattāro ca amacce ekekaṃ⁹ purisasahassasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi, “Rājā bhante āmantetīti,” vatvā, “Theram ānethāti.”¹⁰

Thero tesam samīpam upagatānaṃ¹¹ tathā¹² vuttaṃ rājasandesam sutvā nāgañchi. Dutiyam pi kho rājā atṭha Dhammakathike there atṭha ca¹³ amacce¹⁴ sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesetvā¹⁵
¹⁶tath’ eva vācāpetvā therassa¹⁷ anāgamaṇaṃ sutvā,
 “Bhikkhūpadeseṇa sāsanaṃ bhante avasīdati, sāsana¹⁸-
 paṭiggahana¹⁹ tṭhāya no sahāyako hothāti,”²⁰ soḷasa Dhammakathike there²¹ soḷasa ca amacce sahasasahassaparivāre yeva pesesi. Thero tathā vuttaṃ rājasāsanaṃ sutvā,
 “Yaṃ kho aham mūlato paṭṭhāya sāsanaṃ paggaṇhissāmīti²² pabbajito, ayaṃ dāni me²³ so kālo anuppatto ti,”
 cammakhaṇaṃ gahetvā²⁴ ’va²⁵ utṭhahitva, “Thero mahallako pi vāyhaṃ vā sivikaṃ vā nābhiruhissatīti,”²⁶

¹ B pātetum

² S₂ inserts rājā

³ S₂ ānāṇatto va ; B ānāṇatto

⁴ S₁ imam pāpaṃ

⁵ B tav’ ev’

⁶ S₁ natthi te ; S₂ na te taṃ

⁷ B inserts ca

⁸ S₂ omits va

⁹ B ekekapurisasahassaparivāre

¹⁰ B theram āharathāti

¹¹ B samīpam upagantvāna

¹² S₂ yathā

¹³ S₂ omits ca

¹⁴ S₂ amacca-

¹⁵ S₂ pesesi

¹⁶ S₂ omits from tath’ eva to pesesi

¹⁷ B tath’ eva rājakathaṃ katvā therassa

¹⁸ MSS. sāsanaṃ

¹⁹ B paggaṇa-

²⁰ B hohīti

²¹ B omits there

²² S₂ -hissatīti pabbā- ; B pabbajito

²³ B ce

²⁴ B gahetvā thero

²⁵ S₂ omits va

²⁶ S_{1,2} insert taṃ

sutvā, upanītāya Brahnavimānanibbisesāya nāvāya
gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakam viniggilantam¹
iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacitavitānam bandhitvā,
nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalitasāni² pakāram parikkhi-
pāpetvā, alaṅkata³ maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane
nisinno, pasanna Gaṅgāṅganāya taraṅgakarehi⁴ viya pheṇa-
valikusumehi⁵ pūjyamāno, dvīsu tīresu vihitārakkhāya
Gaṅgāya Pāṭaliputtam patvā nāvāya otaranto yeva
jānumatta⁶ udakam otiṇṇassa vasudhādhipassa hatthe
aggahesi, “Yasmā raññāham pañham⁷ pucchanatthāya
āmantito,⁸ tasmā⁹ antevāsiko¹⁰ me ayan ti.”

Atha rājā theram Sakiyam uyyānam¹¹ netvā bāhirato
tikkhattum parikkhipanto ārakkham t̐apetvā, sayam eva
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhetvā¹² santike nisiditvā,
“Paṭibalo nu kho thero ti,” vimaṁsanatthāya, “Aham
bhante ekam pāṭihār¹³ iyaṁ daṭṭhukāmo ti,” vatvā,
“Kataram mahārājāti?” vutte, “Paṭhavikampanam
bhante ti,” “Sakalapāṭhavikampanam udāhu padesa-
pāṭhavikampanan ti?” “Kataram ettha¹⁴ bhante
dukkaratāran¹⁵ ti?” “Kin nu kho mahārāja kamsapātiyā
udakapunnāya sabbam udakam kampetum dukkarataram,¹⁶
udāhu upaddhan ti?” “Upaddham bhante ti.” “Evam
eva kho mahārāja padesapāṭhavikampanam dukkara-
tāran¹⁷ ti.” “Tena hi bhante padesapāṭhavikampanam
passissāmiti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane
yojane puratthimāya disāya ekena cakkena sīmam
atikkamitvā¹⁸ ratho tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya disāya dvīhi
pādehi sīmam atikkamitvā¹⁹ asso tiṭṭhatu, pacchimāya

¹ B vinigga°² B -sānipākāraparikkhāram³ S₂ -kate⁴ B taraṅgakarehi pi sikatacupunnāvalikusumehi⁵ S₂ inserts su- ⁶ S₂ B -mattam ⁷ S₁ raññā pañham⁸ MSS. āmantiko ⁹ S_{1,2} insert me ¹⁰ -vāsiko yeva¹¹ S₂ Sākiyauiyyā° ¹² B telenā makkhitvā¹³ S₂ -hāram ¹⁴ B katham etta ¹⁵ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁶ S₂ B dukkaram ¹⁷ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁸ B akkamitvā¹⁹ B akkamitvā

disāya ekena pādena sīmam atikkamitvā¹ puriso tiṭṭhatu, uttarāya disāya upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā² ekā³ udakapāti tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārāpesi.

Thero abhiññāpādakam catutthajjhānam samāpajjitvā vutṭhāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamāṇam paṭhavicalanam adhiṭṭhahi.⁴ Puratthimāya⁵ disāya rathassa⁶ anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkam cali, itaram na cali. Evaṃ dakkhiṇapacchimāsu disāsu assapurisānam anto sīmāya ṭhitapādāy' eva calimsu, upaḍḍhupaddham sariraṇ ca. Uttarāya disāya udakapātiyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam⁷ upaḍḍhabhāgagatam eva⁸ udakam cali, avasesam niccalam ahosi. Rājā tam pāṭihāriyam disvā, "Sakkoti dāni thero sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁹ ti," niṭṭham gantvā, tam ev' attham ārocesi, "Kass' etam pāpam hotīti?"

Thero tam sutvā : "Kim pana te mahārāja atthi cittam, ayaṃ vihāram gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"^{10 11} "Natthi bhante ti," vutte,¹² "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpam cittam, natthi tuyham pāpan ti," vatvā rājānam tam attham Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,¹³ "Cetanā 'ham bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya¹⁴ manasā ti," idaṃ suttaṃ ca¹⁵ Tittirajātakaṃ ca āharitvā, kammaṃ vibhajitvā,¹⁶ Asokam nissokam katvā, tath'¹⁷ eva samantato¹⁸ nīladipaṇcavaṇṇakusumapatimaṇḍite kusumagandhasugandhe rājuyyāne satta divasāni vasanto rājānam samayam uggaṇhāpesi.

Atha rājā tasmim yeva¹⁹ sattāhe Yakkhadvayena sakalaJambudīpe bhikkhū Asokārāme sannipādetvā,²⁰ sattame

¹ B akkamitvā ² B upaḍḍham eva sīmam akkamitvā

³ S₁ eko ⁴ S₂ adhiṭṭhahitvā

⁵ B puratthimabhāgāya rathassa

⁶ S₂ inserts upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā

⁷ B omits ṭhitam

⁸ B upaḍḍhabhāgam eva ⁹ S₁ paṭiggaṇhitum

¹⁰ S₂ saṅghātetūti ¹¹ S₂ B insert vatvā

¹² S₂ omits ti vutte ¹³ B -vacanena thomento

¹⁴ S₁ vācā- ¹⁵ B omits ca ¹⁶ B vibhajetvā

¹⁷ B tath' eva ¹⁸ MSS. samantako

¹⁹ B omits yeva ²⁰ B sannipātāpetvā

divase theram ādaya vihāraṃ gantvā, sāṇipākārantare therena sahāsino ekaladdhike bhikkhū¹ ekato ekato kāretvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūhaṃ pakkosāpetvā pucchi, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassataavādino,² “Sassataavādi,” āhaṃsu. Tathā ekacce³ Sassatikā Antānantikā⁴ Amarāvikkhepikā Adhiccasaṃuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā⁵ Nevasaññināsaññivādā Ucchedavādā Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā⁶ “Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādi,”⁷ āhaṃsu.

Rājā pathamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yime bhikkhū aññatitthiya ime ti,” ñatva, tesāṃ setakāni⁸ datvā saṭṭhisahasase aññatitthiye uppabbajetvā, bhikkhū⁹ pi pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādi bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?” vatvā, “Vibhajjavādi¹⁰ mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādi bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahārājati,” vutte “Visuddhan¹¹ dāni bhante sāsanaṃ, karotu bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkhaṃ datvā nāgaram pāvisi.¹²

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena uposathaṃ katvā, tasmīṃ samāgame sannipatitānaṃ saṭṭhisatasahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam maddanto, kathāvattahuppakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu uccinivā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabhinnapaṭisambhidānaṃ tevijjādibhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sahasaṃ ekaṃ gahetvā, Asokārāme sannisiditvā,¹³ Dhammāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsanaṃ malaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya Yasatthero viya ca¹⁴ DhammaVinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā navahi māsehi niṭṭhāpesi.

¹ B ekalo bhikkhū^o bis

² B inserts pi

³ S₂ B ekacca-

⁴ B Antānantakā

⁵ B omits Asaññivādā ⁶ S₂ omits Diṭṭha^o ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S₁ setakāni vatthāni ñatvā; S₂ setakādini

⁹ S₂ bhikkhū pi pak^o; S₁ omits pi

¹⁰ B vibhajjavādi bis

¹¹ B suddham

¹² B pavisiti

¹³ B sannipatitvā

¹⁴ S₁ omits ca

Sādhukāraṃ dadanti va¹ sāsanaṭṭhitikāraṇā,²
Saṅgītipariyosāne akampittha³ mahāmāhi ti

Yā saṭṭhititthiyasahassanisāgataṃ⁴ taṃ
Dulladdhighoratimiraṃ vinihacca sammā,
Sā Tissatheraravinā gamitā vikāsaṃ
Saṅgīticārunalinī api dassitā me.

Tatīyasāṅgītikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassa⁵ vasantavana-
sannibhe Lālaratṭhe naranārihaṃsasañcayassa kamalasa-
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhalo ti laddhābhidhā-
nassa Kāliṅgacakkavattivaṃsajassa Sīhabāhunarinidassa
jetthaputto Vijayakumāro yuvarājatṭhānam patva, kesari-
kisorako viya vikkamekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvaṃ
āruya munivaraparinibbānavāsare⁶ Laṅkā dipam āgantvā,
uppaladattaparittasuttābhisekato⁷ sa⁸ parijano Sārameya-
vesi⁹ nisapānugamanena¹⁰ nahānapānāya¹¹ Tambapaṇṇisa-
rasamotiṇṇayodhasattasatam¹² adisvā¹³ saram anupariyā-
yanto, Kuveṇābhidhāniṃ¹⁴ yakkhiniṃ tāpasīvesam¹⁵ ādāya
tarumūlasamāsinaṃ disvā, “Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā
ti,” sannaddhapañcāyudho¹⁶ nāmaṃ sāvento sīhanādaṃ
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharanivahaninnādaṃ
cāpaghosam sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātā
iva tassā purato paññāyitvā, gīvāya¹⁷ parigatanārācavala-
yena rundhitvā,¹⁸ kesesu gahetvā, sunisitāsinaṃ santāsetvā,
bhūmigabbhapaṇṇikittam¹⁹ asesaparijanam āharāpetvā,

¹ B ca ² S₁ -kāraṇaṃ ³ B akappittha-

⁴ B nisāgahan ti ⁵ MSS. -ghaṇassa ⁶ B -vāre

⁷ B uppalapattadatta- ⁸ S₁ -to parijano; B toyapari-

⁹ S₂ Sārameyavesi-; B Sārameyyavesi pisācānugama-
nenāṇṇapānāya ¹⁰ S₁ sisapā- ¹¹ S₂ nahāpanāya

¹² B Tampapaṇṇiyasarasamotiṇṇam

¹³ S₂ -sataparivareṃ adisvā ¹⁴ B Kubbeṇibhidhānaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ tāpasīvedaṃ ¹⁶ S₁ -āvudho

¹⁷ B gīvāpariggatanārā-

¹⁸ S_{1,2} rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā ¹⁹ B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkato rattim¹ tasmiṃ dumamūle dhalajavanikā-
vitānasayane² nipanno, soḷasavassikaṃ sabbābharāṇa-
vibhūsitam³ atimanohararūpam⁴ māpetvā, upagatāya
tāya dibbasarīrasamphassam anubhavitvā, tassānubhāvena
Sirisavatthun nāma yakkhapuram pavisitvā, tattha
jetṭhayakkhassa Laṅkāpurāṇitayuvatimaṅgalatthāya san-
nipatitāsesayakkharāsiyo ghātetvā, jalaṇidhivelāpariya-
ntaṃ Laṅkātaḷaṃ gaḥetvā, tattha⁵ Tambapaṇṇinagaram
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītaram ānāpetvā,⁶ pubbabhariyaṃ⁷
Kuveṇiṃ niharitvā, rājābhisekam ādāya sāgaragatikilanta-
yodhasattasatehi⁸ vasudhālambitapāṇitalasamāsinehi⁹
tambabhūmirajasamākiṇṇapāṇim oloketvā, tambapāṇi ti
vuttattā Tambapaṇṇi ti laddhadutiyābhidhāne Laṅkādiṇe
amitatejo hutvā rajjam akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhidhāniṃ Sākiyavilāsinim aggama-
hesiṃ katvā, gahitaLaṅkābhiseko Sihapurāṇito Sihala-
vaṃsajo VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramahesiMaddarā-
jadhīputto Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā. Tassa putto Abhayarājā.
Tassa bhātā Gaṇatissarājā.¹⁰ Tesāṃ bhāgiṇeyyo Dighagā-
maṇiSakyasūnusambhavo sādhujanākarĀnurādhapuramā-
pako¹¹ Paṇḍukābhayarājā. Tass' aggavilāsinīSuvāṇṇapāli-
sambhūto Mahāmeghavanuyyānamāpako Muṭasivarājā¹² ti
etesāṃ Laṅkādhīpatinam¹³ accayena asambhinnakhattiya-
vaṃsajo abhisekamaṅgale paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhitavividhara-
tanānekanidhinivaho velātatasamuggatabahuvidha¹⁴jalani-
dhiratano jātapaḍḍatanitambaveḷugumba¹⁵saṅjātarathapa-
todaparimāṇapabhassararuciravividhalatākusumasakunaya-
tṭhittayo sāgaratatasamuggatagajaturaṅgarathāmalakaka-

¹ B rattismim² B bavalajavanikā-³ S₂ B omit vi-⁴ B ativyamanoharam⁵ B omits tattha⁶ B ānāpetvā⁷ B -bhariyaKubbeṇim⁸ B sāgarakilanta-⁹ B vasudhāvalambita-¹⁰ S₂ omits tassa bhā° Gaṇa°¹¹ B sādhujanānandakarĀnu-¹² B Muṭasiva-¹³ S₂ B Laṅkādhīpāṇam¹⁴ B -vividha-¹⁵ B jotapaḍḍatanitampaveḷugumbe

kudhaphalavalayaṅgulivethakākāramuttāphalo¹ nāmanib-
bhinnaripujanahadayo bhattivacchalāvanatasadesapara-
desāsēsajanasaṃmuho Asokarājadāpitavarataradutiyābhiseko
Devānampiyatisso rājā hutvā, apagatabhayasokasaṅkam
akalaṅka Laṅkam paripāleti.

Tadā Moggaliputtatissatthero taṃ tatiyaśaṅgītiṃ niṭṭhā-
petvā, “Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatitṭhitaṃ
bhaveyyāti?” upaparikkhanto, “Paccantimesu kho pana²
janapadesu suppatitṭhitaṃ bhavissatīti,” disvā, Majjhanti-
kattheraṃ KasmīraGandhāraratṭham pesesi, tathā Mahā-
devattheraṃ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ, Rakkhitattheraṃ
Vanavāsīm, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakam,
Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ Mahāratṭham, Mahārakkhi-
tattheraṃ Yonakalokam, Majjhimattheraṃ Himavanta-
desabhāgaṃ, Soṇattheraṃ ca³ Uttarattheraṃ ca Suvanna-
bhūmiṃ, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale
yeva saha patisambhidāhi arahattam patvā, attano yeva
santike Tipiṭakasāṅgahitaṃ⁴ sabbaṃ theravādaṃ tiṇṇaṃ
vassānaṃ abbhantare uggaṇhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṃ
sahassamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāmokkhappattam āya-
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṃ Laṅkāsaṅkhātāṃ Tamba-
paṇṇidīpaṃ pesesi. Te sabbe taṃ taṃ⁵ disābhāgaṃ
gacchantā attapaṇḍamā āgamimsu.

Athāyasmā Majjhantikatthero Pāṭaliputtato vehāsam
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāladahe otarivā, tassopari⁶
caṅkamanto: “Ko⁷ ’yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭadharo⁸ udakaṃ⁹
no dūsetīti?” Kodhābhībhūtam Āravālanāgarājāma anta-
likkhe anekāni bhīmsanakāni nimminivā dhūmayantam,
pajjalantam paharaṇavutṭhiyo vissajjentam, pharusava-
canehi tajjentam,¹⁰ attano iddhibalena paṭibāhetvā¹¹ viga-
tānubhāvaṃ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

¹ B -kudhaphākatikavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo
nānāparibhinnaripujanahadayo ² B omits pana

³ B omits ca

⁴ B Tipiṭakaṃ saṅgitaṃ

⁵ S₁ omits taṃ

⁶ S₂ tass’ upari

⁷ B ko ayaṃ

⁸ S₂ omits -bhinna-

⁹ B udae

¹⁰ B tajjantam

¹¹ B paṭibāhetvā vihatānubhāvaṃ

caturāsītiyā nāgasahasseehi aññehi pi bahūhi¹ Himavan-tavāsīhi gandhabbadibbayakkha²rakkhasehi saddhiṃ taṃ saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā, Pañcakam pi yakkhaṃ Bhāra-tiyā³ ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttasatehi saddhiṃ sotāpatti-phalam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipena pasādapara-vasena⁴ sakiye ratanapallāṅke nisīdāpetvā vijijamāno nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmiraGandhāraraṭṭhavāsi-nam āsivisopamasuttantaṃ⁵ kathetvā, asītiyā pāṇasahassā-naṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasaṭasahassam pabbājetvā KasmiraGandhāraṃ yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapajjo-tam isivātapaṭivātam akāsi.

Mahādevatthero⁶ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-dūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, cattālīsāya pāṇasahassānaṃ⁷ Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattālisaṃ yeva pāṇasahas-sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīṃ⁸ gantvā akāse thatvā, anamataggapariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, satṭhi-sahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam katvā, sattatimsasahas-samanusse⁹ pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni paṭiggahehi.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā, aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā, sattatimsapāṇasahassāni Dhammāmatam pāyetvā, khattiya-kulato yeva purisasahassāṃ¹⁰ cha itthisahassāni ca¹¹ pabbājetvā, tattha¹² sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahāraṭṭhaṃ gantvā, MahānāradaKassapajātakakathāya Mahāraṭṭhake pasādet-vā, caturāsīti¹³ pāṇasahassāni maggaphalesu patitṭhāpetvā, terasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakaraṭṭhaṃ¹⁴ gantvā, Kāla-

¹ S₂ bahumhi

² B -devayakkha-

³ B S₂ Hāriniyā

⁴ B pasādamanavasena

⁵ B āsivisūpama°

⁶ B inserts pi

⁷ S₂ -sahassāṃ ; B pāṇasatasahassānaṃ

⁸ B -thero pi Vanavāsīṃ ⁹ B sattaṣasahasassamanusse

¹⁰ B purisasahassāni cha ca ; S₂ -sahassāṃ ca ; S₁ sahassā

¹¹ S₂ B omit ca

¹² B omits tattha

¹³ B caturāsītiyā

¹⁴ B Yonakalokaṃ

kārāmasuttantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatim-
sasahassādhikassa pāṇasatasahassassa maggaphalālāṅkā-
raṃ datvā, dasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ
patitthāpesi.

Majjhīmatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo ¹ Dundu-
bhissaro Sahassadevo ti catūhi therehi saddhim Himavan-
tadesa²bhāgaṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttanta-
kathāya taṃ desam pasādetvā, asītipāṇakoṭṭinam magga-
phalaratanāni adāsi,³ pañca ⁴ therā pañca raṭṭhāni pasā-
detvā, ekeko ekekasatasahassam ⁵ pabbājetvā, tattha
sāsanaṃ patitthāpesuṃ.

Soṇatthero pi saddhim Uttarattherena Suvannaabhūmiṃ
gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadāraṃ pubbe viya
khāditaṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā ⁶ āgacchantim ⁷ ekaṃ
rakkhasiṃ disvā, manussesu viravantesu ⁸ thero diguṇe ⁹
attabhāve nimminivā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakkhasiṃ
parisamajjhe ¹⁰ katvā, ubhosu passesu parikkhipitvā yāva
adassanaṃ tāva palāpetvā, dīpassa samantato rakkhaṃ
thapetvā, tasmīṃ samaye sannipatitam mahājanakāyaṃ
Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, saraṇasīlesu patit-
thāpetvā satthisahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā,
kuladāraṇānaṃ addhuddhāni saḥassāni kuladhītānaṃ
diyaddhasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitthā-
pesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te
Karimsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,
Bhaveyya ko lokahite ¹¹ pamādevā ti ?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantvā,

¹ S₂ Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

² S₂ -padesa- ³ B padāsi ⁴ S₂ pañca pi ca

⁵ B ekato ekekasahassam

⁶ S_{1,2} nikkhamitvā; B nikkhametvā ⁷ B āgacchantam

⁸ S₂ vivarantesu ⁹ B dviguṇe

¹⁰ S_{1,2} saparisa- ¹¹ B lokahito

tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpehiti," upajjhāyena ca ¹ bhikkhusaṅghena ca ² ajjhittṭho, "Kālo nu kho me Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantum no ti," ³ vimaṃsamāno, "Na tāva kālo ti," disvā, "Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ñātake olokemāti," cintetvā, upajjhāyaṇ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itṭhiyo ⁴ Uttiyo Sambalo ⁵ Bhaddasālo ti etehi ⁶ catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapattachalabhiñña⁷ Sumanasāmaṇereṇa ca saddhim ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātum Rājagahanagaraparivattake Dakkhinagiri janapade cārikaṃ caramāno, channam māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram ⁸ patvā, tadā ⁹ tattha vasantiṃ Sākiyāniṃ attano jananiṃ ¹⁰ Vedisamahādeviṃ ¹¹ disvā, tāya kārāpitaṃ Vedisagirimahāvihāram ¹² pavisitvā, tatth' ekamāsaṃ vasaṃ katvā, jeṭṭhamūlapuṇṇamādivase sannipatitvā, "Kālo ambhakaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gamanāyāti," ñātvā, ¹³ Devindenāpi yācito Bhaṇḍukābhidhānena anāgāminā pabbajjābhilāsinaṃ Vedisamahādevibhaginidhitu-sūnunaṃ ¹⁴ saddhim attasattamo ¹⁵ Vedisapabbatā vehāsaṃ uppatitvā, ¹⁶ pasanne gaganatale nimmalasalilatale ¹⁷ sarasi haṃsagaṇaparivuto rājahaṃso viya virocamaṇo, ¹⁸ khaṇena Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari chattimsatime ¹⁹ vasse Dhammāsokanarindassa abhisekato aṭṭhārasame vasse Devānampiyatissassa abhisekato sattame māse sayam dvādasavasse ²⁰ anurodhijanapūritassa ²¹ Anurādhapurassa, ²² puratthimāya disāya Missakābhidhāne nilavanasaṇḍamaṇḍite sitala-

¹ S₂ omits ca² S₂ omits ca³ S₂ omits ti⁴ B Itṭhiyo⁵ B Sampalo⁶ S₂ enehi⁷ B puttana pattachalabhiñña⁸ S₁ Vethisa-; B tasmiṃ Vedisanagaraṃ⁹ B omits tadā¹⁰ B janettiṃ¹¹ S₁ Vethisa-¹² S₁ Vethisa-; B Vedisagiri-¹³ B ñātvā¹⁴ S₁ Vethisa-; B omits -mahā-¹⁵ S₁ Vethisa-; S₂ Vethisaka-; B Vedisakapabbatā-¹⁶ B uppatitvā¹⁷ S₂ -salile¹⁸ S₁ inserts tam¹⁹ B -chattimsame²⁰ MSS. -vasso²¹ B anurodhajanapūritassa²² S₂ omits Anurā°

ghanacchāyāsīlātale¹ sucidhavalapulinabhūmibhāge sātā-
sītalajalāsaye² tiṇṇam pubbaBuddhānam padalañchana-
pavitte³ pabbate otarivā, ambatthale nisīdi.⁴

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena⁵ viyakato so
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,
Laṅkāya Satthusadiso hitahetu tassā
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhiniśīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvataraṇakathā.

Tam divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso : “ SakalaLaṅkādi-
pavāsino⁶ chaṇaṃ karontūti,” nakkhattaṃ ghosāpetvā,
kīlāpasutesu nāgareshu⁷ sayam cattālīsapurisasahassapari-
vāro migavaṃ kīlitukāmo alaṅkatanagarato nikkhamitvā,
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, “ There⁸ narindassa
dassessāmi,”⁹ rohitamigarūpaṃ gahetvā, naravarāvidūre¹⁰
tiṇapaṇṇāni khādamānaṃ¹¹ viya vicaraṇa¹² tam devaputtaṃ
disvā, “ Migo ti,” maññaṃāno, “ Ayuttaṃ dāni¹³ pamattaṃ
vijjhituṃ ti,” jiyam poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānaṃ oloketvā
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,¹⁴ ambatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca¹⁵ olokeno, Mahindattheraṃ¹⁶
“ Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare¹⁷ ti,” adhiṭṭhahitvā,
“ Tissa Tissa ito ehīti,” vadantaṃ disvā, “ Ko nu kho ayam
manusso vā amanusso¹⁸ vā ti ? ” cintento,

“ Samaṇa mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvakā,
Tav’¹⁹ eva anukampāya Jambudīpa idhāgatā ti.”

¹ B -sītale

² B -sītalāpajalāsaye

³ B padavalañjanavicitte

⁴ S₁ nisīdiṃsu

⁵ S₂ Laṅkāpasādanagānaṃ ti viyakato so

⁶ S₁ B omiṭ Laṅkā-

⁷ S_{1,2} nāgareshu

⁸ B theram

⁹ B dassissāmi ti

¹⁰ B narapatāvidūre

¹¹ B -khādayamānaṃ

¹² S₂ B carantaṃ

¹³ S₁ pavattaṃ ; B dāni pamajjituṃ ti

¹⁴ B anudhāvantaṃ

¹⁵ B omiṭs ca

¹⁶ S₁ B -tthero

¹⁷ S₂ itarehi

¹⁸ B yakkho vā

¹⁹ S_{1,2} tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditṭhasahāyakena Dham-
māsokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhañca Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca saraṇaṃ
gato

Upāsakattaṃ vedesiṃ ¹ Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvam pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama,²

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇaṃ vajāti.”³

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanaṃ appavattim anussaramāno,
“Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ ⁴ nikkhipitvā,
ekamantaṃ nisidi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno.
Tato therō ⁵ cattālisapurisasahassesu āgantvā rājānaṃ
parivāritesu itare pi cha jane dassetvā, “Ime kadā āgatā
ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā,
“Idāni pana ⁶ Jambudīpe aññe pi evarūpā samaṇā
santiti?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpo
kāśāvapaṃjoto isi⁷vātapaṭivāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca ⁸ arahanto bahū ⁹ Buddhassa sāvakā ti,”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat’ atthāti?” vutte, “N’eva
mahārāja udakena na ¹⁰ thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho
rañño paññāveyyattian ¹¹ ti?” āsannaṃ ambarukkham
ārabbha rājānaṃ pañham pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāmo ’yam
mahārāja rukkho ti?” vatvā, “Ambo nāma bhante ti,”
vutte, “Imaṃ pana mahārāja ambam muñcivā añño
ambo atthi natthīti?” “Santi bhante aññe pi ¹² bahū
ambarukkhatī,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muñcivā
atthi nu kho mahārāja aññe rukkha ti?” “Santi pana
bhante ¹³ anambarukkha ti.” “Aññe ambe ca anambe ca

¹ B dhāresi

² S₁ naruttima

³ B sapuddho ti saraṇaṃ bhajā ti

⁴ S₂ B vudhaṃ

⁵ B therā

⁶ B omits pana

⁷ B omits isi-

⁸ S₂ omits ca

⁹ S₁ bahum

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omit na

¹¹ B paññānaṃ ti

¹² S₂ omits pi

¹³ S₁ omit anambarukkha

muñcitvā atth' añño koci rukkho ti?" "Ayam eva bhante ambarukkho ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārāja paṇḍito 'siti," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja ñātakā ti?" "Santi bhante bahujanā ti." "Aññātakā pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātakā bhante¹ ñātakehi bahutarā ti." "Tava² ñātake ca aññātake ca muñcitvā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Aham eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññātun ti," cūlahatthipadopamasuttantaṃ kathetvā,³ cattālisapurisa-sahasseehi⁴ saddhiṃ rājānaṃ saraṇasilesu patitṭhāpesi.

Tadā rājā bhattābhihāraṃ sutvā, therānaṃ vikālabhojanoparatabhāvaṃ jānanto pi sadācārānu⁵rakkhaṇatthaṃ bhattenānupucchitvā,⁶ "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma⁷ bhante nagaran ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ⁸ gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayāṃ idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ sati kumāro 'yaṃ⁹ amhehi saha gacchatūti," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatiti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi¹⁰ tattha¹¹ ṭhitā āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,¹² Bhaṇḍukam¹³ ekamantaṃ¹⁴ netvā,¹⁵ therassa sarūpam pucchitvā, sakasahāyakāsokanarapati-puttabhāvaṃ ñatvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tuṭṭha-hatṭho pakkāmi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe therō Bhaṇḍukam khuragge yeva arahattam pāpento pabbājetvā, Sumanasāmaṇeram āmantetvā,¹⁶ "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana¹⁷ Dhammasavanassa¹⁸ kālaṃ ghosehīti," vatva, "Kim bhante dasasahassi¹⁹lokadhātum sāvento ghosemi udāhu imaṃ cakkavālaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ²⁰ vā ti?" vutte, "Imaṃ dīpaṃ Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhan-te ti," abhiññāpādaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā

¹ B pana bhante² B te pana ñātake³ B kathitvā⁴ B -sahasena⁵ B saddhācārānu-⁶ B bhattena pucchitvā⁷ B gacchāma' aham⁸ S₂ B tvaṃ⁹ B 'yaṃ bhante¹⁰ B pesissāmi¹¹ S₂ B tatra¹² B inserts taṃ¹³ B Bhaṇḍakam¹⁴ S₂ B ekamantikaṃ¹⁵ B katvā¹⁶ B omits āman^o¹⁷ S₂ samaṇa¹⁸ B -savanakālaṃ¹⁹ S_{1,2} omit Kiṃ . . . vatvā²⁰ B Tambapaṇṇi-

vuṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena, "Dhamma-savanassa¹ kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti," tikkhattuṃ sakalaṃ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ sāventena² sāmaṇerena Dhammasavanakālaṃ³ ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagatam mahantaṃ devatāsannipātaṃ disvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā, asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ⁴ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katva, nāgasupanne saraṇasilesu paṭiṭṭhāpetva, tassā rattiya accayena udite ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte disāvadhū-mukhamaṇḍaṇakuṅkumavisesake sakalabhuvanabhavana-padipake divasakaramaṇḍale, "Āgato ratho bhante abhirū-hatha rathan ti," paṭiniveditaṃ narapatipesitassa sārathissa vacanaṃ sutvā, "Nārohāma rathaṃ gaccha mayam āgacchāma tava⁵ pacchato ti," sārathim pesetvā, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisābhāge anavaratam⁶ ajjamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsinikucakalasalulitakallolamālāya samada⁷ kāla⁸ haṃsakula⁹ kalahamukharitakulāya¹⁰ Kadambanadiyā¹¹ tīre paṭhamakacetiya-tṭhāne¹² otari. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-rāpetvā antopura¹³ nārījanamanorathasampādānāya¹⁴ antorājanivesane yeva gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakam¹⁵ viniggalantam iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatārakākhacita-vitānam anekavidha¹⁶ surabhikusumappakārābhikīṇam¹⁷ ativiya pāsādikam maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe nānāratanajjuti¹⁸ virājītāni¹⁹ vicittattharanatthātāni²⁰ āsanāni paññāpetvā, sārathinā, "Āgatā²¹ deva therā

¹ B -savanakālo ayaṃ bhaddantā

² B sāvento ; S₁ sāvevento

³ S₂ -savanassa

⁴ B devānaṃ

⁵ B gaccha pacchāma tava ; S₂ omits mayam

⁶ B anavataranimujjamānasakalaLaṅkā- ; S₂ -sakala-Laṅka- ⁷ B pamada- ⁸ S₂ B -kala-

⁹ S₂ omits -kula-

¹⁰ MSS. -kulāya

¹¹ B Kadambanadiyā

¹² B paṭhamacetiya-tṭhāne

¹³ B antepura-

¹⁴ B -sampadāya

¹⁵ B -lambakaviniggalantam

¹⁶ B vividha-

¹⁷ S₂ -kāraṅgaṇam

¹⁸ B -joti-

¹⁹ S₁ -viracitāni

²⁰ S₁ vicittattharaṇāni ; B citta-

²¹ B omits āgatā

pacchato nikkhamitvā purato me pācīnadvāre t̥hitā¹ ti,"
 vutte, pahat̥ṭhahadayo hutvā, sayam² sabbābharanavibhū-
 sito alaṅkatānekasatāmaccaparivuto³ vicittapupphadhaja-
 patākādihi pañcaṅgikehi ca⁴ turiyehi⁵ therāṇaṃ vidhiya-
 mānapūjo mahatā rājānubhāvena paccuggamma⁶ vanditvā,
 pattam gahetvā tesam purato⁷ purato gacchanto abhinava-
 sudhādhavalavividhapāsādehi Kelāsasikharanikarākāraṃ⁸
 candanāgarudevadārūkappūrādīgandhāpaṇehi Gandhamā-
 danapabbatanitambasannibham kuvalayamallikāsumanā-
 campakādipupphāpaṇehi sabbadā vasantasamayopamaṃ
 cīnadukulakoseyyādidussāpaṇehi⁹ kappaddumasamānam
 maṇikanakaraajatamuttādiratanāpaṇehi ratanākārāyamā-
 nam¹⁰ gajaturāṅgayodhanaranārīniccaṣaṇ¹¹cāram¹²
 puññājala¹³dhotapāpamalasuddhasantānajanānisevitam¹⁴
 vicittatoranadhajakadalikalasamālālaṅkatanimmalapabhas-
 saravālūkapaṇḍaravividhavithipatimaṇḍitam manthābhiha-
 tam¹⁵ iva khirasāgaram ākulibhūtam nagaram pavesetvā,¹⁶
 sabbābharanapatimaṇḍitahāvabhāvalilā¹⁷ cāturiyasaman-
 nāgatasurakaññāpaṭibhāgarājakaññānu¹⁸sañcaritam nā-
 nāparihārūpasobhitam¹⁹ rājabhavanam ānetvā, kañcana-
 mālālaṅkatasetaacchatte supaññatte²⁰ uttamāsane nisidā-
 petvā, paṇitāya bhojanavikatiyā sahatthā²¹ santappetvā,
 amaccagaṇaparivuto ekamantaṃ nisidi.

Tadā rañño kaniṭṭhabhātukassa Mahānāgābhiddhānassa
 yuvarājassa jāyā Anulā²² nāma devī rājagehe vasanti
 raññānuññātā²³ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitā saradanisākara-

¹ B 'titā ti vutte

² S₂ omits sayam

³ B alaṅkatānekasahassāpaccaparivuto

⁴ S₂ omits ca

⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B paccuggamanam katvā

⁷ B purato once

⁸ S₁ -karam

⁹ B vividhacinadukula-

¹⁰ B ratanākaraśamānam

¹¹ B -naranārīnam

¹² S₂ B -sañcaram

¹³ B paññājala-

¹⁴ B -janasevitam

¹⁵ B mandhābhi-

¹⁶ B pavāsitvā

¹⁷ B -lilā-

¹⁸ S₂ -kaññādānu-

¹⁹ S₂ -parihārārūpa-; B -parikkhanupasobhitam rāja^o
 āropetvā

²⁰ B supaññatta-

²¹ S₂ sahatthāya

²² B Anulā.

²³ B rājarodhe heva sandhim rañño anu^o

ruciravaravadanā vikasita¹ndivara²nilalocanā bimbaphala-
pāṭaladasanavasanā maṇikuṇḍalamakarapattabhaṅgakoṭi-
kiranappahata³ kapolatāya sakaṇṇapallavam⁴ iya mukham
ubbhanti suvaṇṇavaṇṇasurattakaracaraṇa⁵ talā⁶ pīna-
samasaṁhata⁷ niruttarathanayugalā tanutaratanumajjhā⁸
vipphurita⁹hāralatārasmi¹⁰jāle nimuggasariratāya khīrasāga-
ranimuggavadanā viya Siridevatā mahārahamekhalākālā-
pakhalita¹¹ viśālajaghanatthalā¹² vicittavatthanivatthā
gajabhujasamasahitorukā raṇitamaṇinūpurākulitacaraṇa-
yugalā dīpasikhā viya bhāsamānā navavanalekhā viya
komalatanulatā Meruvanalatā¹³ viya kanakapattālaṅkatā.
pañcāitthisataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā
ekamantaṁ¹⁴ nisīdi.

Thero saparijanassa rañño Dhammaratanavassam
vassāpetvā, Petavatthum Vimānavatthum Saccasaṁyuttaṁ
ca kathetvā, Anulādevīpamukhāni pañcāitthisatāni sotā-
pattiphalālaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā, mahājanasamūhesu
rājaṅgaṇesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alabhitvā mahatā
ravena viravantesu: “Sace te ettha pavissanti okāso
na bhavissatīti,” hatthisālaṁ jaggāpetvā, vālukam okiritvā,
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni¹⁵ vikiritvā, celavitānaṁ bandhitvā
maṅgalagajavaratthāne¹⁶ āsanesu paññāttesu tattha gantvā
nisinno devadūtasuttantaṁ kathetvā, janasahassaṁ sotā-
pattiphale patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkādiṭṭhe so Satthukappo akappo
Laṅkādhittthāne dvīsu tthānesu¹⁷ thero,
Dhammaṁ bhāsivā¹⁸ dīpabhāsāya evaṁ
Saddhammotāraṁ kārayi¹⁹ dīpadīpo ti
Nagarappavesanakathā.

-
- ¹ B -indavara- ² B -kiranāhata- ³ S₁ -varaṇa-
⁴ S₂ -kalā ⁵ B piṇasamasahita- ⁶ B -majjhimā
⁷ S₁ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; S₂ -mekhalālāpakalita- ;
B -kalāpalalita- ⁸ B -ghanattalā ⁹ B Neru-
¹⁰ S₂ ekamante ¹¹ S₂ pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni
¹² S₂ -varatthita- ¹³ S₁ -tthānesu
¹⁴ B bhāsetvā ¹⁵ S_{1,2} kārayi

Tato saṁvattajalanidhivicīsu ¹ viya naranārighatāsu āgacchantīsu, “Hatthisālāti²sambādhā ti,” dakkhiṇadvā-rappadese pupphaphalabharita³tarunikarapatimaṇḍite ⁴ kusumadasanena ⁵ AditinandanaNandanavanam avahasitvā pallavapāṇinā āmantetvā:⁶ “Mayā⁷ sametum⁸ alaṁ tavāyāsenāti,” ⁹ vihaṅgamadhukararavena ¹⁰ gajjamāne Nandanābhiddhānopavane ¹¹ āsanesu paññattesu tatthāpi ¹² nisīditvā, bālapaṇḍitasuttan¹³taṁ kathetvā, itthisahas-sassa ¹⁴ sotāpatti-phalavararatanam datvā, āgatāgatāhi kulavadhūhi saddhīm sammodamāno sāyaṇhasamayē utthāy’ āsanā Missakapabbatābhimukhaṁ gacchanto, “Akālo ¹⁵ dāni bhante tattha gantum idam eva Nandanavanam uyyānam ayyānam nivāsanaṭṭhānam hotūti,” vutte, “Nagarā-sannaṁ mahārājāti,” paṭikkhipitvā, “Tena hi bhante etam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam mama pitu saṁvaḍḍhitam ¹⁶ nagarato nātidūram nāccāsannaṁ gamanāgamanasampannam tattha therā ¹⁷ vāsam kappentūti,” vutte, “Sādhu mahārājāti,” nivattitvā,¹⁸ nekapupphaphalapalla ¹⁹ vālaṅkatataruvaranicitaṁ madhumadamudita²⁰ vividhamadhukaropakūjitaṁ sucivimala²¹sītalasalilāsayasanaṭhika-taṁ ²² yogānukūlam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, tattha dibbabbhavanasannibhe rājabbhavane sura-sayananibbisesasayanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yā-minipariyante āgatena Lāṅkādhipeṇa, “Kacci bhante phāsukam ²³ pamadavanam ²⁴ idan ti,” vutte, “Āma mahārāja uyyānam samaṇasāruppan ti,” vatvā, taṁ vanam Saṅghassa Brahmadeyyam katvā dātukāmena Narindena,

¹ B -nidhivicapantīsu ² S₂ -sālāsuti- ³ B -phaladhārīta-

⁴ S₁ -patimaṇḍitesu ⁵ S₂ -dassanena; S₁ -dasanehi

⁶ B āmantitvā ⁷ S₁ omits Mayā ⁸ B pametum

⁹ B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukarāravenāva

¹⁰ S₂ -rāven’ eva ¹¹ S₂ -pavanesu ¹² S₂ B tattha pi

¹³ B -suttaṁ ¹⁴ B -sahassaṁ ¹⁵ S₁ akāle

¹⁶ B sambaddhitam ¹⁷ B therā vikappentūti

¹⁸ S₁ nivattitvā ¹⁹ S₁ -phallavā- ²⁰ B mudamudita-

²¹ S₁ -vimalatala- ²² B -sanāvīkatam

²³ B phāsukam mama vata vanam ²⁴ S₂ pavanavanam

“Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?” vutte,
 “Kappati mahārāja ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti’ veļu-
 vanam patiggahetvā Bhagavatā anuññātō¹ ti,” vatvā, para-
 mapītipasādapuṇṇahadayena² raññā suvaṇṇabhinkāraṃ³
 gahetvā, “Imam⁴ Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ Saṅghassa
 dammiti,”⁵ therassa karatale maṇivaṇṇam udakam pāte-
 tvā tasmim khane kampamānam mahāpaṭhavim disvā,
 “Kasmā⁶ bhante vasu⁷ dhātalam idaṃ kampaṭṭi?”
 vutte, “Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmim dipe Dasabalassa
 sāsanaṃ patitṭhahissati⁸ idaṃ ca paṭhamam viharatṭhā-
 naṃ tassedam⁹ pubbanimittan ti,” vatvā, rājanam pasā-
 desi.

Tato Laṅkādiṭṭipappadipo thero Mahāmahindo¹⁰ Laṅkin-
 dam ādāya, tuhinajalakaṇikasisira¹¹ samiraṇaccutakusu-
 mappakāraviracitam¹² abhinavavikasitakusumanikarabaha-
 laparimalaṃ vibhātā¹³ kālaramaṇiyam¹⁴ uyyānam anu-
 caranto rājagharassa dakkhiṇadisābhāge picudumamūlaṃ¹⁵
 gantvā, “Tisu pubbaBuddhuppādesu¹⁶ viya Saṅghakam-
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako¹⁷ bhavissatīti,” paṭhavita-
 laṃ kampaṇto taṃ ṭhānam aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭ-
 ṭhihi pūjetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge¹⁸ pañcapa-
 dumasañchannam madhurodakasampuṇṇam atimanoha-
 raṃ saraṃ¹⁹ gantvā, “Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā²⁰ gharapok-
 kharāṇi bhavissatīti,” dharaṇīṭalaṃ cālento taṃ ṭhānaṃ
 ca aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭṭhihi²¹ pūjetvā, tato rāja-
 gharassa dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ gantvā, “Tiṇṇam pubbaBud-

¹ B anuññātā² B pasādapuṇṇahadayena³ B -bhiṅgāraṃ⁴ B idaṃ⁵ S₁ dasammiti⁶ B omits kasmā⁷ S₁ suvasu-⁸ S₁ -hissatīti⁹ B tass’ etaṃ¹⁰ B Mahindo¹¹ S₂ -kanaka-; B -kaṇasisira-¹² B -appabhāviracitaṃ¹³ B vibhātaramaṇiyam¹⁴ S₂ -ramaṇiyyānaṃ; omits uyyānam¹⁵ B sivuggidumamūlaṃ¹⁶ B Buddhuppādesu¹⁷ B simāmālako¹⁸ B uttarabhāge¹⁹ S₁ gharaṃ²⁰ S₁ janto-²¹ S₂ B pupphamuṭṭhihi

dhānam bodhirukkhato dakkhiṇasākhā¹ ānetvā ettha patitṭhāpitā² amhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi imasmiṃ yeva tḥāne patitṭhahissatiti,” dharāṇimaṇḍalaṃ³ khobhento taṃ tḥānam aṭṭhahi⁴ sumanakusumañjalihi pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalitehi taruṇarattakomalapal-lavahatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,⁵ “Kva⁶ gac-chatha Sad⁷ dhammavaracakkavatti⁸ puttā? ettha etha no sirim anubhavathāti,” vadamānāhi viya latākantāhi pari-vutam mahāmucalindamālakaṃ⁹ gāntvā, “Idaṃ Saṅghū-posathāgārassa lohakūṭamahāpāsādassa tḥānan ti,” bhūra-vaṃ janayanto, taṃ tḥānam aṭṭhah’ eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato pañhambamālakaṭṭhānam¹⁰ gantvā, rājopani-taṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkam ekam amba-pakkaṃ¹¹ tatth’ eva samāsīno paribhuñjitvā, bhūmisāminā ropāpetvā pattadhovanodakam āsiñcivā, tasmīṃ khaṇe nikkhantaambaṅkuraṃ viṣaṭṭhaviṭapasaṅkhāpalāsaṃ¹² ava-harita kusumaphalanikaraṃ galamānapariṇataphalam upa-gatamadhulihakokilakalandakaṃ sahakārataruvaram olo-keṭvā, “Idaṃ Saṅghasannipātassa salākaggassa tḥānan ti,” vasu¹³ matigajjanaṃ kārento, taṃ tḥānam aṭṭhah’ eva kusumamuṭṭhihi¹⁴ pūjetvā, tato phalapāda¹⁵ paṇṇākiṇṇaṃ catussālāṭṭhānam¹⁶ gantvā, “Idaṃ tinnam pubbaBud-dhānam uyyānapatiggahaṇadivase samantā dīpavāsīhi āha-ṭapaṇṇākāraṃ¹⁷ ṭhapetvā bhājitaṭṭhānam¹⁸ idāni bhattag-gaṭṭhānan ti,” mahinādaṃ samuppādentō, taṃ tḥānaṃ¹⁹ ca aṭṭhah’ eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

¹ B dakkhiṇasākhāṃ² B patitṭhāsi³ B dharāmaṇḍalaṃ⁴ B aṭṭhahi kusumañjalihi⁵ B aṭimukharavehi āgacchatha⁶ S₂ tvaṃ⁷ S₂ omits sad-⁸ B -cakkavattino⁹ S_{1,2} mahāmucalamālakaṃ¹⁰ B pañcambamālakaṭṭhānam ; S₁ paññahamba-; read mahamba^o¹¹ S₂ B ekambaphalaṃ¹² B -palāsaṃ tava bharita-¹³ S₂ vasumatim¹⁴ B pupphamuṭṭhihi¹⁵ S₁ -pādaga-¹⁶ B catussālāṭṭhānam¹⁷ B āgatam paṇṇākāraṃ¹⁸ B bhojitaṭṭhānam¹⁹ S₂ B tḥānam ; S₂ B omit ca

sunimmalasītalasalilābbhipuṇṇāya kamaluppala¹ kuvala-
yādivividhakusumābharāṇasamalaṅkatāya jaladevatānūpu-
raravānukārikāḥaṃsasitāya² babuvidhavihaṅgagaṇādhī-
vāsabhūtāya saradasarasiriyā akkhu³ddikāya⁴ Kakudhā-
bhidhānāya vāpiyā upari jalasamīpe mahāthūpaṭṭhānaṃ
gantvā, medinitalaṃ naccāpento, taṃ thānaṃ aṭṭhaḥ⁵ eva⁵
campakapupphañjalihi pūjesi.

Tato therō Laṅkissarena: “Kasmā bhante avanitalaṃ
idaṃ gajjati?” puṭṭho, “Thānaṃ idaṃ mahārāja catūhi
Tathāgatehi sevitaṃ, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa⁶ bhagavato kāle imaṃ⁷ Mahāme-
ghavanam Mahātittthavanam nāma ahosi, nagaram pācīna-
disābhāge Abhayapuraṃ nāma rājā tatthābhayo nāma,
dīpo Ojadipo nāma Pilayakūṭo⁸ Devakūṭo nāma ahosi.
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakābhībhūte⁹ Ojadipavāsino disvā,
mahākaraṇāya coditahadayo cattāḷisasahassaariyagaṇa-
parivuto gaganenāgantvā¹⁰ Devakūte aṭṭhāsi.

Tadā Ojadipavāsino vigatapajjarakā tārāṇanaparivutaṃ
gaganamajjhe thitaṃ puṇṇacandaṃ viya sakaladīpaṃ ekā-
lokaṃ katvā chabbaṇṇaBuddha¹¹rasmiyo vissajjentaṃ¹²
Kakusandhadasabalaṃ disvā, khippam āgamiṃsu. Rājā
mahājanena saddhiṃ Sambuddhaṃ¹³ vanditvā pūjetvā,
nagarāvidūre¹⁴ Mahātāṭittthavanam ānetvā, tattha¹⁵ kata¹⁶-
vicittaṃaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṃ
lokanāyakaṃ viddhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapupphāḥaṅkatam
Mahātittthavanam¹⁷ dharāṇitalaṃ cāleno paṭiggahetvā,
Dhammaṃ desento cattāḷisasahassajanasaṃmūhaṃ magga-
phalaṃ pāpetvā, divāvihāraṃ tattha katvā, sāyaṇhasa-

¹ S₁ -upphala-

² S₁ B -haṃsasarasitāya

³ S₂ B akhu-

⁴ S₂ B insert khuddikāya

⁵ S₂ B aṭṭhahi

⁶ B Kakusandhabuddhassa

⁷ B idaṃ

⁸ B Sīlakūṭo

⁹ B -bhūtā

¹⁰ S₁ gaṇeṇa-

¹¹ B omits -Buddha-

¹² B vissajjantaṃ

¹³ B Sammāsambuddhaṃ

¹⁴ S₂ -dūraṃ

¹⁵ S₂ B ettha

¹⁶ B omits kata-

¹⁷ B -vanavasudhātalaṃ

puram nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṃ dīpo ca Varadīpo nāma Pilayakūto Sumanakūto ¹ nāma ahoṣi.

Tadā Koṇāgamano ² dubbūṭṭhiparipīḷite ³ Varadīpavāsino diṣvā, tiṃsasahasasamaṇagaṇa⁴parivuto tath' evāgantvā Sumanakūte tathvā, sammā ⁵ vattāsu ⁶ vuṭṭhidhārāsu ⁷ sakaladīpavāsīhi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre ⁸ Mahānomavanam ānito ettha māpitālaṅkatamaṇḍape pal-laṅkavaram āruyha sāvakagaṇa⁹parivuto nisinno bhojanāvāsāne akālakusumasobhamānam Mahānomavanam mahīta-lam ¹⁰ kampento paṭiggahetvā, anumodanam karonto, tiṃsajanasahasāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, pubbabodhi-paṭiṭṭhitatṭhānam ¹¹ gantvā, tattha samāpattim samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahābodhito dak-khiṇamahāsākhānam ¹² ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhunī idhā-gacchatūti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittam jānitvā, tam khaṇaṃ ñeva Sobharāja-dhāniyā ¹³ Sobharājānam ādāya Mahābodhim upagantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāyā ¹⁴ manosilālekham Sobharājena dā-petvā, tam sayam chinnaṃ hemakataḥe tṭhitam Mahābodhi-sākhānam ¹⁵ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunīsurasuraparivutā iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā ¹⁶ pasāritadakkhiṇapāṇitale sahemakataḥam Mahābodhim tṭhapesi. ¹⁷

Tam Tathāgato Samiddhinarindassa ¹⁸ datvā, tena ¹⁹ Mahā-nomavane Mahābodhim paṭiṭṭhāpetvā, tass' uttaradisā-bhāge nāgamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmin nisinno Dhammam desetvā, vīsatipāṇasahasānam Dhammābhisamayam katvā,

¹ S₂ dīpo 'yaṃ Varadīpo nāma ; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma Silakūto Sumanakūto ² B *inserts* bhagavā

³ S₁ dubbūṭṭhi- ⁴ B *omits* -gaṇa- ⁵ S₂ *omits* sammā

⁶ B vaddhāsu ⁷ S₂ suvuṭṭhi- ⁸ S₂ suravarāvidūram

⁹ B *omits* -gaṇa-

¹⁰ B pathavītaḥam

¹¹ B -bodhiṭṭhitatṭhānam gantvā samāpattipariyosāne mama ¹² S₂ -sākhānam ¹³ B -tṭhāniyā

¹⁴ B -sākhāyam ¹⁵ B bodhisākhānam ; S₂ bodhisākhānam

¹⁶ B Satthupasārita-

¹⁷ B tṭhāpeti

¹⁸ B Pasiddhanarindassa

¹⁹ B *omits* tena

tato pi uttarim¹ thūpārāmaṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammam desetvā, dasapāṇasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum kāyabandhanam datvā, sapaṇivāram Kanakadattattheriṇ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim³ Mahā⁴sudhammattheraṇ ca asmiṁ dipe ṭhapetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge Sudassanamālake ṭhatvā, Varā⁵dīpavāsino samanussāsivā sapaṇiso ākāse uppatitvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṇāgamane mahārāja bhagavati pari⁶nibbute antarahite ca⁷ tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtassa Kassapadasabalassa kāle imam⁸ Mahāmeghavanam Mahāsāgaravanam⁹ nāma ahosi, nagaram pacchimadisābhāge Visālapuram nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dīpo 'yam¹⁰ Maṇḍadīpo nāma Pilayakūṭo¹¹ Subhakūṭo nāma ahosi.¹²

Tadā Kassapo bhagavā upatṭhitam¹³ rājoparājayuddhena¹⁴ paṇinam¹⁵ vināsam disvā, karuṇābalacodito¹⁶ vīsatisahassānuBuddhaparivuto¹⁷ nabhasā gantvā,¹⁸ Subhakūṭe ṭhatvā, pajjalanto yuddham ujjhivā¹⁹ sakaladīpavāsihi sahopagatanarādhipena nagarāvidūram Mahāsāgaravanam ānito²⁰ ettha nimmitte maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape bhāsura-varapallaṅkam āruya nisinno bhojanāvasāne akālakisalaya kusumasamākulam Mahāsāgaravanam avanitalam cālento paṭiggahetvā, Dhammam desento vīsampāṇasahassāni²¹ maggaphalam pāpetvā, mahābodhiṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha samāpattim samāpajjitvā, vuṭṭhāya : "Mama nigrodhamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ādāya Sudhammā bhikkhunī idhāgacchatūti," adhiṭṭhāsi. Sā munindādhīp-

¹ B uttarithūpā-² B tattha *bis*³ S₂ B saha ; B pañcabhikkhu-⁴ B Mahāsumana-⁵ B omits Vara-⁶ B omits pari-⁷ B c' assa ; S₂ omits ca⁸ B idam⁹ B Mahāsālavanam¹⁰ B omits 'yam¹¹ B Silakūṭo¹² S₂ āsi¹³ B vuṭṭhita-¹⁴ S₂ B rājuparājayuddhena¹⁵ S_{1,2} paṇino ; B paṇivināsam¹⁶ B karuṇāya codito¹⁷ B -Buddhaparivuto tārāṇaparivuto viya punṇacando

nabhasā

¹⁸ S₁ gantā¹⁹ S₁ muñcitvā²⁰ B ānito²¹ B vīsapāṇa-

ratimiranikarena ca¹ sītanarakabahalasitalena ca saṁvatta-
kālaajātavātasāṅkhubhitappacaṇḍaghana²gajjana³sadisena
gaganamedinī⁴nādena ca yakkhānaṃ bhayaṃ janetvā,
tehi yācitābhayo⁵“Detha me samaggā nisīdanatthānaṃ ti”⁶
vatvā, “Dema te sakaladipaṃ dehi no mārisābhayaṃ ti,”
vutte, sabbaṃ⁷ taṃ bhayaṃ antaradhāpetvā, yakkha-
dattabhūmiyā⁸ cammakhaṇḍaṃ pattharivā,⁹ tatthāsino¹⁰
samantato ādittaṃ¹¹ cammakhaṇḍaṃ pasāretvā, kappāna-
lakalāpasadisadahanābhībhitānaṃ jalanidhisalilabhitā-
naṃ¹² samantā¹³ velante¹⁴ bhamantānaṃ yakkhānaṃ
Giri¹⁵dipaṃ dassetvā, tesu tattha patitthitesu taṃ yathā-
tthāne patitthāpetvā,¹⁶ cammakhaṇḍaṃ saṅkhipitvā nisin-
no tadā samāgatāneka devatāsannipāte¹⁷ Dhammaṃ desetvā,
anekapānakotinaṃ Dhammābhisamayāṃ katvā, Sumana-
kūṭavasina Mahāsumanadevarājena samadhigatasotāpatti-
phalena yācitapūjiyo siram¹⁸ parāmasitvā paṇimatte nilā-
malasiro ruhe tassa datvā, Jambudīpaṃ agamāsi.

Dutiyam abhisambodhito¹⁹ pañcame saṁvacchare Cūḷo-
dara Mahodārānaṃ jalathalanivāsinaṃ mātulabhāginey-
yānaṃ nāgarājūnaṃ maṇipallāṅkaṃ nissāya upatthi-
tamahāsaṅgāme²⁰ nāgānaṃ mahāvināsaṃ disvā, citta-
māsassa kālapakkhe²¹ uposathadivase pāto’ va Samiddha-²²
Sumanadumadevena chattikatarājāyatano Nāgadīpaṃ²³
āgantvā, saṅgāmaṃ ajje nabhasi nisinno ghorandhakārena
nāge santāsetvā, assāsento ālokaṃ dassetvā, pamuditopaga-
tanāgānaṃ sāmaggikaraṇīyaṃ Dhammaṃ desetvā, uruga²⁴-

¹ S₁ va ; B c’eva ² B saṅkhubhitappāvākaghana-

³ S₂ -gajjanā- ⁴ B -medanī ⁵ S₁ yācitahadayo

⁶ B nisīdathānaṃ ti

⁷ S₂ sabbaṃ upaddavaṃ ; B sabbaṃ taṃ upaddavaṃ

⁸ S₁ -dinna- ⁹ S₂ B atthari- ¹⁰ B tattha nisinno

¹¹ S₂ B ādittānaṃ taṃ ¹² B -salilapariyāntabhitānaṃ

¹³ S₁ samantato ¹⁴ B velante vasantānaṃ ¹⁵ B Giri-

¹⁶ B patitthā^o nisinno ¹⁷ B samāgatadevatāsannipāte

¹⁸ B pūjito sīsaṃ ¹⁹ B dutiyam pi sambodhito

²⁰ B upattitānaṃ hi saṅgāme ²¹ S₂ B -pakkhassa

²² S₁ Samiddhi- ²³ S₂ nāmadīpaṃ ²⁴ S_{1,2} uraṅga-

dvayapūjite vasumatigatamanipallaṅke nisinno nāgehi dibbannapānam ānetvā santappito jalathalanivāsino asitikoṭināge saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-laṅkaṅ ca rājāyatanapādapaṇi ca tattha patitṭhāpetvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.¹

Tatīyam² abhisambodhito atṭhame saṁvacchare Maho-daramātulena Maṇiakkhikanāgarājenābhiyācito visākha-puṇṇamadivase pañcabhikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇidese³ Maṇiakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tattha māpitarucira-ratanamaṇḍape manoharavarapallaṅke nisinno nāgarājena dibbannapānehi⁴ santappetvā nāgamānavikānikaraparivutena⁵ dibbakuvalayavilepanādihi pūjito tattha Dhammaṁ desetvā, utṭhāyāsanaṁ Sumanakūṭe padaṁ dassetvā, pabbatapāde divāvihāraṁ katvā, dighavāpicetiyatṭhāne ca⁶ mahābodhi⁷tṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpatṭhāne ca thūpārāmatṭhāne ca sasāvako⁸ nisiditvā, samāpattim⁹ samāpajjitvā, Silācetiyaṭṭhāne ca¹⁰ ṭhatvā, devanāge samanūsāsivā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja tṭhānaṁ catūhi Tathāgatahi sevitaṁ, ettha¹¹ anāgate¹² Buddhassa bhagavato doṇamattāhi dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyaṁ abhinimminivā sayito viśāratanasatamucco¹³ Ratanavālukacetiyo nāma asadisomaṇḍapū¹⁴ bhavissatīti,” vatvā: “Bhante tam ahaṁ eva kārāpessāmīti,” vutte, “Bahūni¹⁵ te mahārāja kiccāni tāni kārāpehi,¹⁶ bhātukassa¹⁷ te Mahānāgassa putto Yaṭṭhālatisso nāma, tassa atrajo Goṭṭābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo Kākavaṇṇatisso nāma rājā bhavissati, tassa putto Duṭṭhagāmini¹⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā sayam mahāyodho¹⁹ dasama-

¹ B āgamāsi ² B inserts pi ³ B kalyāṇidese

⁴ B nānādibbannapānehi ⁵ B -mānavikāparivutena

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ S₂ inserts -cetiya-

⁸ S₂ sasāvakatṭhāne ca sāvako ⁹ S₂ omits samāpattim

¹⁰ S₂ B omit ca ¹¹ S₂ etthānā-; B etth' anāgate

¹² S₂ inserts tam ¹³ B māpito viśāratanasatamucco

¹⁴ S₂ B asadisamahācetiyo ¹⁵ B bahū ¹⁶ B karohi

¹⁷ B bhātu^o pana te mahā^o atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakatisso nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭṭābhayo nāma tassa nattā

¹⁸ B Duṭṭhagāmaṇi ¹⁹ S₁ B omit mahā-

hāyodhaparivuto Kaṇḍulābhidhānam¹ mahāyodhagajarā-
jam² āruyha Malayato samāgantvā ElāraDamiḷarājena³
saddhim yujjhivā vijitasāṅgāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-
mantho⁴ gahitasakalamahimaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalanidhi-
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpaṃ ettha kārā-
pessatīti,”⁵ vatvā, rājānam pasādesi.⁶

Tadā rājā, “Yadi me bhante nattā karissati⁷ kataṃ
yeva taṃ mayā ti,” dvādasahatthaṃ silāttambham āha-
rāpetvā, “Devānaṃpiyatissanarapatissa nattā Dutthagā-
mini⁸ Abhayo nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpaṃ karo-
tīti,”⁹ akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patitṭhāpesi.

Evaṃ thero dutiyadivase Mahāmeghavanam patigga-
hetvā, tattha aṭṭhasu ṭhānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-
him kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavisitvā, rājagehe
bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinno aggikkhandhopamaṃ
DasabalaDhammadesanaṃ¹⁰ desetvā,¹¹ janasaḥassam mag-
gaphalam pāpetvā Mahāmeghavanam¹² gato.

Tatīyadivase pi¹³ rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane
yeva āsīvisopamaṃ¹⁴ desetvā,¹⁵ purisaḥassam Dhammā-
bhisamayaṃ karetvā, Mahāmeghavanam pāvīsi.¹⁶

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, theram
vanditvā, “Patitṭhitaṃ nu kho bhante asmiṃ dīpe Bud-
dhasāsanā ti?” pucchitvā,¹⁷ “Mahārāja natth’ eva¹⁸
patitṭhitaṃ ti,” vutte, “Kadā bhante patitṭhissatīti?”¹⁹
vatvā, “Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-
dādisaṅghakammattham ettha Satthussa āṇāya sīmā
baddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanaṃ patitṭhissatīti,”²⁰ vutte,

¹ S₂ Kaṇḍābhi-² S₂ B mahāyodhagajam³ B Elāranāmakena Damiḷarājena⁴ B -vilodhana-⁵ B kārāpissa-⁶ S_{1,2} pasādesīti⁷ S₂ kāressa-; B karissati taṃ yeva kataṃ⁸ B -piyatissa nattā Dutthagāmaṇi⁹ B kāressatīti¹⁰ B -Dhammaṃ¹¹ S₂ dassetvā¹² B omits mahā-¹³ S₁ omits pi¹⁴ B āsīvisopamadhammaṃ¹⁵ S₁ dassetvā¹⁶ B pāvīsi¹⁷ S₂ inserts na tv eva¹⁸ B omits natth’ eva¹⁹ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti²⁰ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

“Buddhāṇāya bhante anto 'haṃ vasissāmi nagaram abhantaram katvā sīmaṃ sīghaṃ¹ bandhathāti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānāhīti,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” nagaram aḡamaṣi.

Thero² catutthadivase pi rājagehe bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane anamataggiyaṃ desetvā,³ pāṇasahassānaṃ⁴ amata-pānaṃ pāyetvā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā pāto 'va⁵ bheriṃ carāpetvā, vihāra-maggaṇagarāni alaṅkārapetvā, sayāṃ sabbālaṅkārabhūṣito alaṅkatanārigaṇaparivuto devarājalilāya rathavaram āruya, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kadam-banadiyā Pāsāṇatittham upagantvā, tattha Kuntamālake ṭhatvā, maṅgalaṇāḡayugopetaṃ hemaṇaṅgalam ādāya, sīmaṇaṃ⁶ dassento vihāraṃ ca nagaraṃ ca padaakkhiṇaṃ katvā sīmāgamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ⁷ kasanto Pāsāṇatittham⁸ eva gato.

Vuttaṃ h' etam aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Mahāpadumo⁹ Kuñjaro ca ubho nāḡa sumaṅgalā Suvaṇṇanaṅgale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.¹⁰
Caturaṅgamahāseno saha¹¹ therehi khattiyo
Gahetvā naṅgalaṃ sīmaṃ¹² dassayanto arindamo.
Samalaṅkatam puṇṇaghaṭaṃ nānārāḡadhajaṃ subhaṃ
Pātiṃ candanaḡuṇṇaṃ ca dipaṃ dhūpakataḡchukaṃ
Ādāsaṃ¹³ kadalim pupphaṣamuggaṃ kusumagghiyaṃ
Sīmaṇinihi chaṭṭādiṃ¹⁴ gahetvā parivārito.
Nānāturiyaṣaṅghuṭṭho¹⁵ balogha¹⁶ parivārito
Thutimaṅgalaḡitehi pūrayanto¹⁷ catuddisaṃ.

¹ B omits sīghaṃ

² Y so thero

³ B desetvā

⁴ S₂ -sahassaṃ

⁵ S₂ omits 'va

⁶ S₂ B sīmaṃ

⁷ B sīmaṭṭhapanatṭhānaṃ

⁸ B -titthagato

⁹ B mahādumo

¹⁰ B kuntimālake

¹¹ S₂ saḡa

¹² S₂ sīmaṃ ; B naṅgalasitaṃ

¹³ S₁ ādāya ; B ādāsā kadalī pubbaṃ

¹⁴ B chaṭṭādi

¹⁵ S₁ -suriya-

¹⁶ B palogha-

¹⁷ S₁ pūjayanto

Sādhukāraninnādehi ¹ celukkhepasatehi ² ca
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.³
 Vihārañ ca purañ c' eva ⁴ kurumāno padakkhiṇaṃ
 Simāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ nadim patvā samāpayīti.
 Tatth' evaṃ sīmāmaggo veditabbo.

So 'yaṃ ⁵ Kadambanadiyā Pāsānatitthe Kuddavātakapā-
 sānato ⁶ Kumbhakāraāvātam agamāsi, tato Mahānīpapā-⁷
 dapaṃ tato Kakudhapālīm, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṃ,
 tato Khujjamātularukkhaṃ, tato Maruṭṭapokkharāṇīm,⁸
 tato Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvāraṇakotṭhakaṃ, tato Gaja-
 kumbhakapāsānaṃ, tato thusavattimajjhaṃ,⁹ tato Abha-
 yavāpiyā Balākapāsānaṃ, tato mahāsusānamajjhaṃ tato
 dīghapāsānaṃ,¹⁰ tato Caṇḍālagāmaṃ¹¹ vāmena pariharitvā,
 atha ¹² Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nīcasusānaṃ, tato
 sīmānigrodhaṃ, tato veḷuvaṅgaṇaṃ, tato JotiyaGiri-
 Kumbhaṇḍābhidhānaṃ¹³ tiṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ assama-
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṃ Paribbajakānaṃ ārāmaṃ
 vāmena pariharitvā, Hīyagallasamīpe¹⁴ Dīyavāsa¹⁵ Brāhma-
 ṇassa devagehaṃ, tato Telumapālīm,¹⁶ tato Tālacatukkaṃ,
 tato assamaṇḍalaṃ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsānaṃ,¹⁷
 tato Marumbatitthaṃ¹⁸ agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya sīmāmagge naditāṭakeṇa¹⁹ uddhaṃ
 Sihasinānatitthaṃ²⁰ gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsānatitthe

¹ S_{1,2} -kāraninādehi

² B -satāhi

³ B chanapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

⁴ B purañ c' ettha

⁵ S₂ So māyaṃ

⁶ S₂ Kuddāvātapā- ; B Kuttavāta-

⁷ B mahānīmpa-

⁸ B padumapokkha-

⁹ B omits tato thusa- . . . dīghapāsānaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -pāsānakaṃ

¹¹ B -gāmaṃvāmena

¹² S₂ B omit atha

¹³ B -Giriya-

¹⁴ B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

¹⁵ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁶ S₂ Neluma- ; B veḷuvapālīm

¹⁷ S₂ Sakapā- ; B Sasapāsānaṃ

¹⁸ B Marumpa-

¹⁹ B nadīṭāḷake

²⁰ S₂ Sihasa-

Kuddāvāṭakapāsānatthānam¹ upagantvā tattha²
atthāsi.³

Thero imaṃ sīmāmaggam anupariyāyanto nimittāni
kittesi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tatth' eva.⁴

Nadipāsānatittham⁵ hi pāsānam Kuddavā⁶ taṃ
Tato Kumbhalavāṭaṃ ca Mahānīpaṃ⁷ tato agā.
Tato Kakudhapāliṃ ca Mahāaṅgaṇakaṃ tato
Khujjamātularukkaṃ ca Maruttapokkharaniṃ⁸ tato
Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvārakoṭṭhato⁹
Gajakumbhakapāsānam thusavattika¹⁰ majjhato.
Abhaye balāka¹¹ pāsānam mahāsusānamajjhato
Dīghapāsānakaṃ gantvā Kammāradevavāmato.
Nigrodham aṅgaṇaṃ gantvā Hiyagalla¹² samīpake
Diyavāsa¹³ Bhrāhmaṇassa devokaṃ pubbadakkhiṇaṃ.
Tato Telumapāliṃ¹⁴ ca tato Tālacatukkago¹⁵
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapānaṃ¹⁶ tato agā.
Tato Marumba¹⁷ titthaṃ ca tato uddhaṃ nadim agā
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham maṅgalasammataṃ.¹⁸
Siha¹⁹ sinānatitthena uggantvā tīrato vājaṃ²⁰
Pāsānatittham gantvāna²¹ nimittaṃ ghaṭṭayi²² isi.
Nimittena nimittantu²³ ghaṭṭite devamānusa
Sādhukāram pavattesuṃ sāsanaṃ suppatitthitan ti.

¹ S₂ Kuddāvāṭakapāsānam ; B Kuṭṭakāvāṭakapāsāna-

² S₁ tatthā ³ B atthāsi vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tattha

⁴ S₂ omits tatth' eva

⁵ B gacchanto pāsānatittham hi ⁶ B Kuṭṭavā-

⁷ B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṃ ca mahānīpaṃ ; S₁ Kum-
balavāṭakaṃ ; S₂ Kumbhalavāṭakaṃ

⁸ B padumapokkharani ⁹ S₂ -koṭṭhakaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -vatthika- ; B thūpavattika- ¹¹ B palāka-

¹² B Bhiyaggalla- ¹³ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁴ S₂ Neluma- ; B veḷuva- ¹⁵ B -catukkato

¹⁶ B Sasapāsānaṃ ¹⁷ B Marumpa- ¹⁸ S₂ -saminatā

¹⁹ S₂ Sisa- ²⁰ B vaji ²¹ B gantvā

²² S₂ ghaṭṭhayi isi ; B ghaṭṭayi ²³ B nimittetu

Evam̐ thero rañña¹ dinnāya sira¹sītāya mahāsīmāya nimittāni kittetvā, thūpārāma²mālakādiddvattimsa²khaṇḍa-sīmāyatthāya abbhantaranimittāni sīmā³ntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhanim⁴ janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabba⁵ sīmāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā⁶ 'va tā sīmā heṭṭhāpaṭṭhāvīsandhāraka⁶ udakapariyantam̐ katvā otarimsu.

Iti Mahindatthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanan-taradhānā tāva⁷ pavattamānam̐ sīmam̐ bandhitvā, pañ-came divase rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane kha-jjanīyapariyāyam̐ desetvā, janasahassam⁸ amatapānam̐ pāyetvā, evam̐ chaṭṭhame⁹ divase gomayapiṇḍim̐¹⁰ sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanam̐ desetvā,¹¹ sattāhe¹² yeva aḍḍhanavamam¹³ pāṇasahassam̐ abhisamayam̐ pāpetvā, sattavi¹⁴nayam̐ karonto Mahāmeghavane vihaṣi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso: "Mahāmeghavane yathā sīhassa vāladhi¹⁵ koṭiparicumbitatṭhāne bodhigharam̐ hoti,¹⁶ dakkhiṇapādatṭhāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇā¹⁷ kāro, vāmapādatṭhāne sannipāta¹⁸ gharam̐, nābhittṭhāne dhā-tugharam̐ vāmodarapasse¹⁹ rāsimalako, dakkhiṇaḥat-thaṭṭhāne bhattagharām̐,²⁰ vāmahatṭhaṭṭhāne mahāthūpo bubbulākāro,²¹ kaṇṭhatṭhāne kaṇṭhakūpo,²² gīvam̐²³ āvattetvā²⁴ dakkhiṇapassena olokontassa ditṭhinipā-tatṭhāne²⁵ munigharam̐ hoti.²⁶ Evam̐ sīhavikkantaṃ katvā mahantānam̐ vihāro mahāvihāro ti," vatvā, tattha

¹ S² B omit sira-

² B -khaṇḍasimattāya

³ S² omits sīm^o ⁴ B vasudhācalam̐ ⁵ S¹ khaṇḍasabba-

⁶ S² B -sandhārakam̐

⁷ B omits tāva

⁸ B janasahassāni ⁹ B chaṭṭhe ¹⁰ B -piṇḍam̐

¹¹ S² B sandassetvā

¹² S² B sattāhen' eva

¹³ B aḍḍhanavapāṇasahassam̐

¹⁴ S² samatta-

¹⁵ S¹ vālayi-; S² vālayi-

¹⁶ B ahosi ¹⁷ S^{1,2} nāgavanā-

¹⁸ S¹ sannipātita-

¹⁹ B vāhedarapasse gasi-

²⁰ B mahābhattagharām̐

²¹ B pupphulākāro

²² B kaṇṭhaphuṭṭhakūpo

²³ S² gīvāvatteva

²⁴ B āvattitvā

²⁵ B niṭṭhānipātathāne

²⁶ B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha¹pāsādaṃ Salākaggam Bhattaggam
nahāpitapariveṇaṃ² dīghacaṅkamanapariveṇam pha-
lagga³ pariveṇaṃ therapassayapari⁴ veṇam marugaṇa⁵-
pariveṇaṃ dighasandasenā patissapariveṇaṃ⁶ rattitṭhāna-
divatṭhāṇacaṅkamanapokkharanīpatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā pa-
titṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Devānampiyavacanopagūḥhanāmo
Laṅkāyam paṭhamam idam⁷ mahāvihāraṃ
Rājā so sumati Mahāmahindattheram
Āgamāmālamatim ettha kārayitṭhāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thero nagare piṇḍāya caritvā janasaṅgaham karonto
rājagehe bhuñjitvā rājasāṅgaham karonto⁸ chabbisati-
divase⁹ Mahāmeghavane patitṭhitaTissārāmamahāvihāre
vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi¹⁰ vihāram patitṭhāpetukāmo
āsālhisukkapakkhassa terasame divase rājantepure¹¹ mahā-
appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācinadvārato nikkhamitvā
Cetiyaḡirim agamāsi.

Tadā rājā: "Thero amhe gālḥena¹² ovādena ovadi,¹³
gaccheyya¹⁴ nu kho ti?" ratham abhirūhitvā, tattha¹⁵ dve
ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyaḡirim gantvā,
deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantarūpo¹⁶
therānaṃ samīpaṃ gantvā,¹⁷ "Kasmā tvam mahārāja
evarūpāya¹⁸ uṇḥavelāya¹⁹ kilamāno āgato 'sīti?" vutte,²⁰
"Gantukāmo²¹ nu kho dāni bhante ti," vatvā, "Na mayam

¹ B omits loha°

² B sunahāta-; S₂ sunahāpita-

³ S₁ phalaggahana-; S₂ palagga-

⁴ S₁ theravassaya; S₂ theravassapari-

⁵ B madugaṇā-

⁶ B -patipariveṇaṃ

⁷ S₂ imaṃ

⁸ B karoti

⁹ S₂ chabbisadi-

¹⁰ B omits pi

¹¹ S₁ rājantepure

¹² B bālḥena

¹³ B ovādi

¹⁴ B kuhiṃ gaccheyya

¹⁵ S₂ B omit tattha

¹⁶ S₂ kilanta° taṃ samīpaṃ

¹⁷ B patvā

¹⁸ B ajja evarūpāya

¹⁹ B uṇḥāya velāya

²⁰ B vutto

²¹ S₂ -kāmā

mahārāja gantukāmā api c' ettha vassam vasissāmāti,"
vutte, tam khaṇam yeva¹ kañcanacetiyaṅgaṇam² parik-
khipitvā aṭṭhasatṭhiyā lenesu³ kammam patitṭhāpetvā⁴
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Tam divasam eva rañño bhāgineyyo Mahāriṭṭho⁵ mahā-
macco rājānam anujānāpetvā, pañcapanṇāsāya jetṭhaka-
niṭṭhabhātukehi saddhim therānam santike pabbajitvā,
ariyamaggapokkharāṇiyam avagāhitvā,⁶ maggañāṇoda-
kena kilesamalam dhovitvā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,
silavilepanena vilimpitvā,⁷ arahattamaṇḍanena maṇḍitvā
vimutti⁸ pupphadāmam pilandhitvā, iddhipādapādukā⁹
āruyha, nibbānanagaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam
āruyha¹⁰ nibbānamahā¹¹thale vicaranto ekaggasukha¹²-
samappito viharati.

Tadā dvāsatṭhi khīṇāsavā āsāḥipunṇamadivase rañña¹³
dinnavihārā¹⁴ pātipadadivase vassam upagantvā, Cetiya-
girivihāre narāmarāṇam saṅgaṇam karontā viharimsu.

Tena vuttam.

Devamanussagaṇā gaṇinantam
Taṇ ca gaṇam gaṇavittṭhatakittim,
Yātam upecca ca mānaya¹⁵mānā
Puññacayaṇ¹⁶ vipulam akariṃsūti

Cetiya-girivihārapatiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thesesu dasabbhātikasamākulam rājakulam pasā-
detvā Cetiya-girimhi vassam vasitvā assayujapunṇama-
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatitesu, pācīnaYugandhara-

¹ B khaṇaṇ ñeva

² B kanakacetiyaṅgaṇam yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

³ B lenesu sudhākamam ⁴ S₂ B patṭhapetvā

⁵ B mahā Ariṭṭho ⁶ B ogāhetvā ⁷ B vilimpetvā

⁸ S₂ vipatti- ⁹ S₁ -pādukāni; B -pādukam

¹⁰ S₂ abhiruhitvā; B abhiruyha ¹¹ B -mahātale

¹² B ekantasukha- ¹³ S₂ rañño dinnavihāram

¹⁴ B -vihāre ¹⁵ B māniya- ¹⁶ S₁ puññamayam

parikkhepato abbhamaḥikādhūmaraja¹ Rāhuvippamuttam
Buddhuppādatimanditassa lokassa rāmaṇeyyakadassa-
nattham lokapāla²devatāhi pācīnadisāya ukkhittarajata-
mayam mahāādāsamaṇḍalam viya paññāyitvā, nemi³-
vaṭṭiyam gahetvā viparivattiya⁴mānarajatacakkasas-
sirikam punṇacandaṇḍalam⁵ ullaṅghitvā anilapatham
patipajji.⁶

Tadā rajataghaṭaviniggatāhi khiradhārāhi dhoviyamāna-
disābhāgāya⁷ viya rajatavimāna⁸vippamuttehi muttāvali-
sumanakusumadāmasetaḍukūlakumudavisarehi sampari-
kiṇṇāya viya ca⁹ caturūpakkilesavimutta¹⁰punṇa¹¹canda-
ppabhāsamudayobhāsītāya tāya¹² rattiyā dvāsatthi arah-
anto visuddhi¹³pavāraṇāya pavāresum.¹⁴

Athāyasmā Mahindatthero¹⁵ kattikapunṇamadvase ari-
yagaṇaparivuto rājakulam gantvā, bhojanāvasāne : “Mahā-
rāja amhehi ciradittho¹⁶ Sammāsambuddho anāthavāsam
vasimha icchāma Jambudīpaṁ gantun ti¹⁷,” vatvā, “Nanu
bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammāsambuddho
ti?” vutte, “Kiṁ cā pi mahārāja parinibbuto atha khv assa¹⁸
sariradhātuyo tiṭṭhantīti,” vatvā, “Aññātam bhante
karomi thūpaṁ, dhātuyo kuto lacchāmiti ?” vutte,
“Sumanena¹⁹ saddhiṁ mantehi mahārājāti,” āha. Tato
rañña yācito Sumanasāmaṇero, “Mahārāja tvaṁ vithiyo
sodhāpetvā,²⁰ dhajapatākapunṇa²¹ghaṭādihi alaṅkārapetvā,
saparijano²² uposatham samādiyitvā,²³ sabbatālā²⁴vacare
upatthapetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇaṁ sabbālaṅkārapati-

¹ S₂ -rajo- ² B -devatāpācīna- ³ B nemi¹⁰ hutvā.

⁴ S₂ B parivattiya- ⁵ B -maṇḍalam viya

⁶ S₂ -pajjittha ⁷ S₂ bhāga ; B -mānā disabhāgā viya

⁸ S₂ -vimānaccutehi ; B -vimānaviccutehi

⁹ S₁ omits ca ¹⁰ S₁ -vimutti- ¹¹ S₁ omits -punṇa-

¹² S₂ omits tāya ¹³ B visuddha- ¹⁴ S₁ B -pavāraṇam

¹⁵ S₂ Mahāmahinda-

¹⁶ S₁ ciram

¹⁷ B Jambudīpagamanan ti

¹⁸ S₂ khvāssa

¹⁹ B Sumanasāmaṇerena

²⁰ B sodhetvā

²¹ S₂ -patākā ; S₁ omits -punṇa-

²² S₂ saparijanaṁ

²³ S₁ samādayitvā

²⁴ B sabbatālā-

maṇḍitaṃ kārāpetvā,¹ upari c'assa² setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasamaye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā³ tasmiṃ thāne⁴ dhātuyo lacchasīti," āha. Tato thero Cetiyagiriṃ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana Jambudipe tava ayyakam Asokaṃ Dhammarājaṃ⁵ Sakkaṃ ca devarājānam⁶ upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehīti"⁷ āha, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sumano⁸ tāvad eva pattacīvaram ādāya, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāre⁹ oruyha, pācīnamahāsālāmūle thapitaṃ Laṅkāṇiyamānam mahābodhiṃ kattikachānapūjāhi pūjayantaṃ¹⁰ disvā, rañño santikaṃ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānampiyatisso Buddhasāsane pasanno thūpam¹¹ patitthāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tā me dehīti," vatvā, tena Satthubhuttapattaṃ gahetvā, gandhehi ubbatetvā,¹² varamuttasadisānaṃ dhātūnam pūretvā, dinne taṃ gahetvā, Sakkaṃ devarājānam¹³ upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṃ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasīti?" vutte, "Mahārāja tvam¹⁴ amhe Tambapaṇṇidīpam pesetvā kasmā pamajjasīti?" vatvā, "Na ppamajjāmi¹⁵ bhante kiṃ karomīti?" vutte,¹⁶ "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāthā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṃ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṃ dehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," Sakkena devānam indena yojanappamānam¹⁷ maṇithūpam ugghātetvā,¹⁷ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātum niharitvā, dinne taṃ ca gahetvā Cetiyagiriṃhi¹⁸ yeva patitthāsi.¹⁹

Tato Mahindapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyagiriṃhi²⁰ yeva patitthāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaddhamānakacchāyāyam²¹ Mahānāgavanam agamaṃsu.

¹ S₂ B kārētvā ² S₁ uparim assa ³ B tvaṃ addhā

⁴ S₂ omits thā^o ⁵ B Dhammarājānam ⁶ S₂ -rājaṃ

⁷ S₂ nehīti ⁸ B Sumanasāmaṇero

⁹ B -puttanagaradvāre ¹⁰ B pūjīyamānam

¹¹ S₁ thūpā ¹² B gandhodakehi ubbattitvā

¹³ S₂ -rājaṃ ¹⁴ S₁ tuvaṃ

¹⁵ S₁ ppamajjamīti ; B pamajjīti ¹⁶ B omits vutte

¹⁷ S₂ utthāpetvā ¹⁸ S₁ Cetigiriṃhi ¹⁹ S₁ atthāsi

²⁰ S₁ Cetigiriṃhi ²¹ B -cchāyāyam

Rājā pi sāmaṇerena vuttappakāram pūjāsakkāram katvā, hatthikkhandhavaragato maṅgaladantimattake¹ setacchattam dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanam patvā, "Sace ayaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa² dhātu, setacchattam apanamatu, maṅgalamātaṅgo jannukehi bhūmiyam patitṭṭhahatu, dhātucāṅgotakam³ mattake me⁴ patitṭṭhahatūti," ointetvā, saha cittuppādena sabbe te tathā bhūte disvā, amaten' eva abhisittagatto⁵ dhātucāṅgotakam ibha-kumbhe⁶ ṭhapesi.

Pamudito nāgo kuñcanādaṃ⁷ nadi, mahāmegho utṭha-hitvā pokkharavassaṃ vassi, udakapariyantam katvā mahābhūmicālo ahosi, "Paccante pi⁸ nāma Sammāsambuddhassa dhātu patitṭṭhahissatiti," devamanussā pamodayimsu, atha⁹ so gajarājā anekatālāvacara¹⁰ parivuto¹¹ ativiya ulārena pūjāsakkārena sakkariya¹² māno¹³ pacchimadisābhimukho¹⁴ hutvā,¹⁵ apasakkanto yāva¹⁶ nagarassa puratthimadvāram tāva gantvā puratthimadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagarena ulārāya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ Dhammakarakaṃ¹⁷ kāyabandhanam udakasātikan ti¹⁸ imesaṃ tiṇṇam paribhogacetiyānaṃ nihitatṭṭhānam purato¹⁹ katvā, tassa pacchimadisābhāge bodhirukkhatṭhāne thūpābhimukho²⁰ hutvā, dhātum oropetum na danto atṭhāsi.²¹

Atha rājā kaṇṭhaka²² samākiṇṇasākhāhi²³ kadambapupphikādihi nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sodhā-

¹ B -hatthimattake

² B -sambuddhadhātu-

³ B dhātucāṅgotakam

⁴ S₁ omits me

⁵ B abhisittagatto

⁶ B gajakumbhe ⁷ B kuñcanādaṃ

⁸ S₁ pi hi nāma

⁹ B atha so gajo

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ S₁ -parivuto pi

¹² B sakkāriya^o ¹³ S₁ inserts nāgo

¹⁴ S₁ -disāyābhimukho

¹⁵ S₂ B insert va

¹⁶ B apasakkanto yeva

¹⁷ B dhamakaraṇaṃ

¹⁸ B udakasātikan ti

¹⁹ B purato ca

²⁰ B thūpārāmābhimukho

²¹ B na danto atṭhāsi

²² B kaṇṭhaka-

²³ S₂ B -sākhēhi

petvā, viditagajavarādhippāyo chinnodikāya ¹ Abhayavā-piyā sīghasīgham ² mattikapīṇḍam ³ āharāpetvā, karivara-kumbhappamāṇam vatthum katvā, itthikā pi ⁴ kārāpetum ārabhi.

Tadā kuñjaro katipāham tasmiṃ thāne divā surabhi-kusumasamalānkate maṇḍape thatvā ⁵ rattim thūpaṭ-thān⁶abhūmim pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthum cināpetvā : ⁷ “Kīdiso⁸ bhante thūpo katabbo ti ?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsīsādiso mahārājāti,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇam ⁹ thūpam cināpetvā,¹⁰ dhāturopanattāya mahāsakkāram kāresi, sakalanāgarā ca ¹¹ jānapadā ca dhātumaham dassanattāya sannipatimsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye Dasabalassa dhātusarīram dviradinda-kumbhato sattatālappamāṇam vehāsam abbhuggantvā, tehi tehi dhātuppadesehi ¹² channam ¹³ vaṇṇanam udakadhārā ca aggikkhandhe ca pavattetvā, tato nikkhantaudakaphusitehi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa¹⁴ parilāham vūpasametvā, gaṇḍambamūle ¹⁵ Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasadisam ¹⁶ mahājanassa yamakapāṭihāriyam dassetvā, otaritvā raṇṇo matthake patitthāsi. Rājā saphalam manussattapatilābhan ti maññamāno, mahantaṃ sakkāram katvā, dhātum patitthāpesi. Saha dhātupatitthānena mahābhūmicālo ahosi.

Tasmim pana dhātu pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā, raṇṇo

¹ B viditagajādippāyatāya chinnodakāya

² S₂ sīgham ; B siṅgham siṅgham mattikam

³ B omits -pīṇḍam ⁴ B itthakarāsim ⁵ S₂ ṭhapetvā

⁶ S₁ -tthāne

⁷ S_{1,2} vināpetvā ; B vināsetvā

⁸ B kīdiso

⁹ B jaghanappamāṇam

¹⁰ B vināsetvā ; S_{1,2} vināpetvā

¹¹ B omits ca

¹² S₁ dhātupadehi

¹³ S₂ chabbaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B Tampapaṇṇitalassa

¹⁵ S_{1,2} gaṇḍabbamūle ; B kaṇḍambarukkhāmūle

¹⁶ B -sadise pāṭihāriye cittam pasādetvā raṇṇo bhātā Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim pabbaji, omitting from mahājanassa to pana dhātu-

bhātā Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim pabbaji. Evam antonagarato ca ¹ bahinagarato ca pabbajitāni timsabhikkhusahassāni ahesum.

Nitthite ca pana thūpasmim rājā ca ² rājabhātaro ca deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā ³ ca devanāgaya-kkhānam pi vimhayakaram paccakapūjam ⁴ akaṃsu.

Tena vuttam.⁵

Sakadhātusarīrakena ⁶ p'evam

Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,

Janatāya hitam sukhañ ca sammā

Bahudhā 'kāsi thite kathā 'va kā ti ?

Dhātvāgamanakathā.

Ito pubbe āyasmato ⁷ Mahāmabhindassa ⁸ samanindassa uyyānapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva Anulā ⁹ devī Mahāmeghavanam gantvā Dhammam sutvā, pañcāhi itthisatehi saddhim dutiyaphalam patvā, pabbajitukāmā hutvā, rañño tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanam sutvā, "Anulā ¹⁰ devī bhante ¹¹ sapisasā pabbajitukāmā pabbājetunan ti," vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmaṃ no pabbājetum kappati, atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me ¹² bhaginī Saṅghamittā nāma bahussutā bhikkhunī, imasmiñ ca ¹³ mahārāja dīpe ¹⁴ purimakanam ¹⁵ tinnaṃ Sammasambuddhānam bodhi patitthāsi, amhākaṃ ¹⁶ Bhagavato pi sarasaramsijālavissajjakena ¹⁷ bodhinā ¹⁸ idha patitthātābham, tasmā tava sahāyakassa ¹⁹ sāsanaṃ pahīneyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

¹ B omits ca ² S₁ omits rājā ca ³ S₂ jāvapānapadā

⁴ S₁ paccakabuddham pūjo ; B paccakkham

⁵ S₂ omits tena vuttam

⁶ B -sarīrakena paha

⁷ S₂ āyasmā

⁸ B Mahindassa

⁹ B Anulā

¹⁰ B Anulā

¹¹ S₂ bhante devī

¹² B mama

¹³ S₂ omits ca

¹⁴ S₁ dīpesu

¹⁵ S₁ purimikānam

¹⁶ B amhākaṃ pana Bhag^o sarīraramsijālavissajjanakena

¹⁷ S₂ -vissajanakena

¹⁸ B bodhinā pi

¹⁹ B sahāyakassa nam

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹ ādāya āgaccheyya,² sā
imam pabbājessatīti³,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” therassa
vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā, antovasse ekadivasāṃ therassa⁴
santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi⁵ mantetvā, Ariṭṭhaṃ
nāma attano bhāgineyyam amaccaratanaṃ āmantetvā,
“Sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa
santikaṃ⁶ gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ⁷ Saṅ-
ghamittattherim ānetun ti?” vatvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace⁸
me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”⁹ vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim¹⁰
ānetvā pabbajjhāhi,” pesesi.

So rañño ca¹¹ therassa ca sandesaṃ ādāya, vanditvā,
assayujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase sapaṇṇaṃ Jam-
bukolapaṭṭanaṃ gantvā, nāvaṃ abhiruyha, samuddam
uttaritvā, therādhītṭhānavasena nikkhantadivasen¹² eva
Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana¹³ pañcahi antepurikāsatehi pañcahi ca
puravilāsinisatehi saddhim dasasilāṃ samādāya kāsāya-
vasanā¹⁴ pabbajitukāma theriyāgamanam pekkhamānā
nagarass’ ekadese¹⁵ upassayaṃ kārāpetvā vasaṃ kappesi.¹⁶

Ariṭṭho pi kho amacco gatadivasam eva Dhammāsoka-
narindaṃ disvā, rājasandesam dassetvā, therasandesam¹⁷
vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā pabbajjam¹⁸
ākāṅkhamānā gahitabbatā viharati, tam pabbajetum
ayyaṃ¹⁹ Saṅghamittattherim pahīnāhi tāya eva²⁰ saddhim
bodhisākhā²¹ dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā²² Saṅghamit-

¹ S₁ omits -mahā-

² S₂ gaccheyya

³ B sā imā pabbājissatīti

⁴ B therasantike

⁵ S₂ amaccehi

⁶ B santike

⁷ S₂ ayyaSaṅghamittam therim

⁸ B deva sace

⁹ S₂ anujānissanti; B anujānissatīti; S₁ anujayissatīti

¹⁰ B therim āharitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits ca; B rañño c’eva

¹² S₂ divase yeva

¹³ S₂ ca; B Anulā devī pi

¹⁴ B kāsāvavasanā

¹⁵ S₁ ekapadese

¹⁶ S₂ saṃkappesi; B kāresi

¹⁷ B therassa sandesaṃ ca dadanto

¹⁸ B pabbajjāya kāṅkhamānā

¹⁹ S₁ ayyaSaṅgha°

²⁰ S₁ evaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits bodhi-; B -sākhāṃ ca

²² B omits tathā

tattheriñ ca upasaṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.¹

Sā tāvad eva piturājasantikam² gantvā, bhātuttheravacanam samārocetvā,³ "Gacchām' aham mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidipan⁴ ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me⁵ Mahindatthero nattā⁶ ca Sumanasāmaṇero mañ chinnahattham viya karonto Tambapaṇṇidipam gatā, tassa me⁷ te apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa vūpasammati, idāni mañ sutavirahasokasāgare nimujjāpentī katham gacchasīti?"⁸ vuttam naravīravacanam sutvā, "Garum⁹ kho¹⁰ me¹¹ mahārāja bhātuttheravacanam Anulā¹² pi khattiyā itthisahassaparivutā pabbajjāpurekkhārā mam patimāneti, gacchāmi mahipālāti," vatvā, "Tena hi amma mahābodhim gahetvā¹³ 'va gacchāhīti," vuttā,¹⁴ "Sādhūti," sampaticchi.

Atha rājā: "Kappānalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā¹⁵ bodhiṭṭhānam¹⁶ pacchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanavaro pi gantum nāsakkhi, evam mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde sattham ko¹⁷ nipātetī? nipātitaṃ¹⁸ sattham katham¹⁹ tassa pavīsati? sattham anipātetvā khaṇḍitum bodhisākhā²⁰ na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā sākā Laṅkam²¹ katham gacchati?"²² evam asatthagghātāraham mahābodhiyā²³ sākham Laṅkādīpam katham nu kho pesessāmīti?"²⁴ cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahādevābhiddhānena ekenāmaccena,²⁵ "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅgham bhojetvā,

¹ B nivedesi ² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁴ B Tampa-

⁵ B omits me

³ B samārocitvā

⁶ B nattā ca me

⁷ S₂ omits me

⁸ B gacchatīti

⁹ B garu

¹⁰ S₂ omits kho

¹¹ S₁ omits me

¹² B Anulā devī pi

¹³ B gahetvā ca

¹⁴ S₁ vutte

¹⁵ B tāpetvā

¹⁶ S₂ B bodhiṭṭhānamhi

¹⁷ B ko nipātiyati

¹⁸ S₂ B pātitaṃ

¹⁹ B katham tassam pavīsissati

²⁰ B bodhisākhā ²¹ B Laṅkādīpam

²² B gacchissati

²³ S₂ B mahābodhisākhā

²⁴ B pesissā-

²⁵ S₂ amaccena

“Gantabbam nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-
paṃ no ti?” pucchi.

Taṃ sutvā Moggaliputtatissatthero :¹ “Gantabbam
mahārāja mahābodhinā² Laṅkādiṇa ti,” vatvā, pañca-
nettassa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni raṇṇo āro-
cesī.

Katham? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānamañce ni-
panno Laṅkādiṇe mahābodhipatitṭhāpanatthāya³ : “Rājā
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahaṇattham gamissati, tadā
dumindassa dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam⁴ eva chinditvā
suvaṇṇakataṭhe patitṭhahatūti,”⁵ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam
adhiṭṭhānam.

“Tato pattehi⁶ ca phalehi ca chabbaṇṇaBuddharas-
miyo⁷ muṇcatūti,”⁸ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-
nam.

“Tato mahābodhi valāhakagabbham⁹ pavisitvā sattāham
santitṭhatūti” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyam adhiṭṭhānam.

“Thūpārāmacetiye mayham dakkhiṇakkhakhadhātupatitṭ-
thānadivase yamakapāṭihāriyam karotūti” adhiṭṭhāsi.
Idam catuttham adhiṭṭhānam.

“Laṅkādiṇe yeva¹⁰ me doṇamattā dhātuyo mahācetiye
patitṭhānakāle Buddhavesam gahetvā vehāsam abbhug-
gantvā yamakapāṭihāriyam karontūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānam ti.

Rājā imāni pañca¹¹ adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapitipā-
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikam
maggam sodhāpetvā, tattha dhavalavipulavālukam okiritvā,
lājapañcamāni¹² kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjutivisaradha¹³-
japatākānekasahassam ussāpetvā, evam anekadhā añjasam
bhusāpetvā, suvaṇṇakataṭhatthāya bahūni varakanakāni

¹ B Mahāmoggalitissatthero

² B omits mahā-

³ B patitṭhāya

⁴ B sayam eva vicchijitvā

⁵ S₁ patitṭhatu ⁶ S₂ paccattehi ⁷ S₂ B omit -Buddha-

⁸ B muncantu ti

⁹ S₂ valāhagabbham

¹⁰ S₂ 'va

¹¹ S₁ pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

¹² S₂ lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcamakusumāni

¹³ B vividhajjutivisada-

niharāpesi. Tāvad eva Sakkenāṇatto Vissakammadeva-putto ¹ suvaṇṇakāraṇṇaṃ nimminivā, rañño purato pātubhūto, ² "Tāta imaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gaheṭvā kaṭāhaṃ karohīti," vutte, "Pamāṇaṃ ³ deva na jānāmiti," vatvā, "Tvam eva tāta ṇatvā karohīti," vutte, suvaṇṇaṃ gaheṭvā, attano ānubhāvena hatthena parimajjitvā, navahatthaparikkhepam pañcahatthubbedham tihatthavikkhambham ⁴ aṭṭhaṅgulabahalāṃ yuvakuñjarasoṇḍappamaṇamukhavatṭikāṃ ⁵ bālasuriyamaṇḍalasannibham kaṭāhaṃ māpetvā, narindassa taṃ datvā antaradhāyi.

Tato rājā sabbābharaṇabhūsito ⁶ maṅgalamātāṅgaṃ āruya, vikaṭakirīṭasaṃvaddhasīsena ⁷ Buddhābhisittakhat-tiyasahassena parivuto galamānamad⁸andha⁹gandhakuñja-randhakārāya caṭula¹⁰turaṅganikaramukharāva¹¹badhirika-tadasadisāya padāti¹²balabahalakalakalaravaphālita¹³sota-vivarāya niddayāhatamutiṅgamaddalapatahakāhalasaṅkha-ravabodhitāya¹⁴uddhūyamānadhavalacāmarasahassāya ka-nakadaṇḍātapattasaṅghaṭṭitagaganāya sattayojanāyāmāya tiyojanavittatāya ¹⁵ senāya parivuto ¹⁶ suvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ gāhāpetvā, ariyasaṅgham ādāya mahābodhisamīpam agamāsi.

Gantvā ca samussitadhajapatakaṃ ¹⁷ nānāratanavicittāṃ ¹⁸ anekālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitaṃ vividhakusumasamākiṇṇam anekaturiyasaṅghuṭṭham ¹⁹ mahābodhiṃ senāya parivāra-

¹ B Visukamma-

² S₁ inserts nāma

³ S₂ B pamāṇaṃ deva jānāhīti

⁴ B tihatthavittatāṃ

⁵ S₂ -soṇḍamānamukha-

⁶ B -vibhūsito

⁷ S₂ vikaṭapakāṭakirīṭasaṃvaddhakāṭasīsena ; B vikaṭakirīṭakūṭasaṅkāṭasīsena

⁸ B galamānamadaddagandhakuñjarandhakārāya bātulaturaṅganikaramukharamukhavirikatadasadisāya

⁹ S₂ -gandha-

¹⁰ S₂ caṭucula- ; S₁ cathūla-

¹¹ S₂ -mukhararava-

¹² S₁ padāti

¹³ S₁ -pharita- ; S₂ phārita-

¹⁴ S₁ -mutiṅgala- ; B -mudiṅgamattāla-

¹⁵ S₂ -vitthatārāya ; B -vitthārāya

¹⁶ B saṃparivuto

¹⁷ B nekasamussitasetacchattadhajapatakaṃ

¹⁸ B -vicittitaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ anekaturiyāṃ ghuṭṭamahā-

yitvā, sāṇiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmokkhānam mahātherā-
naṃ sahasseṇa sakalaJambudīpe pattābhisekānaṃ rājūnaṃ
sahasseṇa ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ¹ ca parivārayitvā,
mūle tathā, añjalim paggaheṭvā mahābodhim ullokesi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya²
catuhatthappamāṇam padesaṃ ca tthapetvā avasesam
adassanam agamāsi.³

Tena vuttaṃ.

Tassā⁴ dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamāṇakaṃ

Thānaṃ⁵ khaṇḍhaṃ ca tthapayitvā⁶ sākhā antaradhāyisun⁷
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, sañjātapītisomanasso aññaṃ
kattabbam apassitvā,⁸ mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyam
pariccajanto: “Ahaṃ⁹ bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā
tuttho mahābodhim sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjemi,”¹⁰
ariyasāṅghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito alaṅkatarājasahassa-
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjetvā,
tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, atthasu tthānesu vanditvā,
vutthāya¹² añjalim paggayha tathā, saccavacanakiriyāya
bodhim¹³ gaṇhitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā¹⁴
tāva uddhaṃ¹⁵ katvā, tthapitassa sabbaratanamayassa
pīthassa upari suvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ tthapāpetvā, sayam pācinā-
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopānena ratanapītham āruyha, suvaṇ-
natulikaṃ gahetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilāyā le-
khaṃ katvā, “Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādiṇe patitthātābbaṃ,
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsane nibbematiko, mahābodhi¹⁶ sayam

¹ B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā° añjalim pagga° bodhim

² S₂ -bodhisākhāya ³ B agami ⁴ B tassa

⁵ S₂ tthānaṃ ca khaṇḍhaṃ ⁶ B tthapetvā

⁷ B antaradhārayun ⁸ B adisvā ⁹ S₁ āha bhante

¹⁰ B pujo ti attano issariyaṃ datvā saṅghassa vatvā
sahasavāraṃ abhisekaṃ adāsi ¹¹ B pupphadhuma-

¹² S₂ utthāya; B omits vutthāya

¹³ B mahābodhim ¹⁴ B mahāsākhā ¹⁵ S₂ B uccaṃ

¹⁶ S₂ mahābodhissa me vanditvā

eva chinditvā imasmim suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhahatūti,"¹ saccakiriyam akāsi.

Saha saccakiriyāya² bodhisākhā³ manosiḷāya paricchin-
natṭhānena⁴ chinditvā,⁵ gandhakalalapūrassa suvaṇṇakatā-
hassa upari atṭhāsi.

Tena vuttam.

Lekhatṭhāne mahābodhi chinditvā sayam eva sā
Gandhakaddamapūrassa katāhassopariṭṭhitā⁶ ti.

Atha rājā mūle⁷ lekhāya upari tivaṅgule padese aññaṃ
lekham paricchindi, tato tāvad eva bubbulakā⁸ hutvā dasa
mahāmūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, puna uparūpari⁹ tivaṅgule¹⁰
tivaṅgule añña nava lekhā paricchindi, tāhi¹¹ pi dasadasa-
bubbulakā hutvā navuti mūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, paṭhamakā¹²
dasamahāmūlāni¹³ caturaṅgulamattam nikkhantā itare pi
gavakkhajālasadisam anusibbantā nikkhantā, ettakam pāti-
hāriyam rājā ratanapīṭhamatthake ṭhito¹⁴ yeva disvā,
añjalim paggayha mahānādaṃ nadi, anekāni bhikkhusahas-
sāni sādhu-kāram adāsiṃsu,¹⁵ sakalarājasenā¹⁶ unnādinī ahosi,
celukkhepa¹⁷ sahasasāni pavattayimṃsu,¹⁸ paṭhavito yāva.
Akanitṭhā devā sādhu-kāram pavattayimṃsu. Rañño imam
pāti-hāriyam¹⁹ passantassa pitiyā nirantaram phutāsari-
rassa²⁰ añjalim paggaheṭvā²¹ ṭhitass' eva mahābodhi sayam
eva²² mūlasatena²³ suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhāsi.

Tena vuttam

-
- | | |
|--|--|
| ¹ S ₁ patitṭhātu ti | ² S ₂ sacchi- |
| ³ S ₁ bodhisākhāya | ⁴ S ₁ B -ṭhāne |
| ⁵ B chajjitvā | ⁶ S ₂ -patitṭhitā; B chijjitvā |
| ⁷ S ₂ mūlalekhā; B mūlalekhāya | ⁸ B pupphulakā |
| ⁹ B upari | ¹⁰ B tivaṅgule once |
| ¹¹ B tāhi dasadasapupphulakā | |
| ¹² B paṭhamataradasamahāmūlā | ¹³ S ₂ -mūlā |
| ¹⁴ B ṭhito 'va | ¹⁵ S ₂ B akāsiṃsu |
| ¹⁶ B unnādi ahosi | |
| ¹⁷ S ₂ -satasahasasāni | ¹⁸ S _{1,2} pavattimṃsu |
| ¹⁹ S ₁ inserts disvā | ²⁰ S ₁ puṭha- |
| ²¹ B ṭhitass' eva mahājanassa ca mahābo ^o mūlasatena | |
| ²² S ₂ omits sa ^o eva | ²³ S ₂ mūlasatte |

Evam satena mūlānam tattha ¹ sā gandhakaddame
Patitthāsi mahābodhi pasādentī ² mahājānan ti.

Tassā ³ dasa mahāmūlā suvaṇṇakatahatalam āhacca
atthamsu, avasesā navutī ⁴ anupubbena vaddhamānakā
hutvā gandhakalalam oruyha tthitā, tassā ubbedhena
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catuhatthā ⁵ pañca
mahāsākhā pañcahi yeva phalehi patimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-
sākhānam ⁶ pana sahaṣṣam hoti. Evam ⁷ suvaṇṇakatahe
patitthitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilacalāvasāne ⁸ mahā-
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo ⁹ nadimsu, pab-
batānaṃ naccehi devatānaṃ sādhu-kārehi yakkhānaṃ
bhimkārehi ¹⁰ asurānaṃ tthutisaddehi ¹¹ Brahmānaṃ ap-
pothanehi meghānaṃ gajjitehi catuppadānaṃ ravehi pak-
khinaṃ virutehi sabbatālavacarānaṃ ¹² sakasakapaṭibhānehi
paṭhavito yāva Akanitthā ekakolāhalaṃ ekaninnādam ahosi.
Pañcasu sākhasu phalapattato nīlapīṭalohitodātādichab-
baṇṇarasmiyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavālaṃ ratanago-
pāna ¹³ sīvinaddham viya kurumānā yāva Brahmālokā ab-
bhuggacchimsu. ¹⁴ Tato paṭṭhāya satta divasāni ¹⁵ mahābodhi
himavalāhaka-gabbham ¹⁶ pavisitvā na kassa ci paññāyanti
atthā si.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Sakatahama ¹⁷ mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,
Atthāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni adassanā ¹⁸ ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruyha taṃ sattāhaṃ tahiṃ vasanto
nirantaram mahābodhipūjam anekadhā ¹⁹ kāresi, sattame

¹ B tattha ssa

² S_{1,2} pasādentī

³ B tassa

⁴ B navutī mūlā

⁵ S₁ inserts ca

⁶ B khuddakasākhā pana sa^o ahosi

⁷ S₂ omits evam

⁸ B salilāvasānā

⁹ B devadudrubhiyo

¹⁰ B himkārehi

¹¹ S₂ B -jappehi

¹² B sabbatālava-

¹³ S₁ -gopālana-

¹⁴ S₁ -gañchimsu

¹⁵ S₁ divasāya

¹⁶ B mahāvalāhaka-

¹⁷ B sakatāhā

¹⁸ B adassanī; S₁ adassanan

¹⁹ B anekavidhā

divase sabbadisāhi¹ himaramsiyo² ca āvattitvā³ mahā-
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.⁴

Vigatahimavalāhake vippasannacakkavāḷagabbhe mahā-
bodhi paripuṇṇa⁵ khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-
lapatimaṇḍitā suvaṇṇakatāhe patitṭhitā 'va⁶ paññāyittha.

Vuttam⁷ h' etaṃ.

Suddhe⁸ nabhasi dissittha sakaṭāham patitṭhitā,
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā ti.

Evam mahābodhi vividhapātiḥāriyaṃ nimmale gagana-
tale sandassetvā, ṭhitā Candaguttarājakumārena kesaricam-
māvanaddhāya haricandanabheriyā pahāre⁹ dinne¹⁰
mahājanam tosetvā, Sakkabhavanā¹¹ Saṅkassanagaram
jinavaro viya mahitalam otari.

Tena vuttam

Pavattamhi¹² mahābodhi vividhe pātiḥāriye,
Vimhāpayanti janatam paṭhavitalam¹³ oruhīti.¹⁴

Rājā tehi pātiḥāriyehi sañjātapītivego taruṇamahābodhiyā
sabbam issariyam pariccajanto: "Soḷasamahādesālaṅka-
tena¹⁵ sakalaJambudīparajjena¹⁶ taruṇamahābodhim pūjes-
sāmiti,"¹⁷ vatvā, Anotattodakena abhisekam datvā, sattāham
tattha atṭhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahashehi¹⁸ saddhim
mahābodhim sabbābharāṇena pūjetvā,¹⁹ vividhasurabhiku-

¹ B sabbāhi disāhi

² S₂ maṇḍaramsiyo

³ B āvattetvā

⁴ S₁ pavisiṃsu

⁵ S₁ -puṇṇam

⁶ S₁ ca

⁷ S₂ vuttam etaṃ

⁸ B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakaṭāhe

⁹ S₂ B pahāram

¹⁰ B dinnena

¹¹ S₂ B omī Sakka^o

¹² S₁ pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

¹³ S₁ paṭhavītalem oruhīti

¹⁴ B otarīti

¹⁵ B -mahāpadesālaṅkatena

¹⁶ S₂ -dīpe

¹⁷ B pūjissāmiti

¹⁸ B -rājadāra- ; S₁ -rājadāri-

¹⁹ B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāno pi maṇikanakakirīṭasa-
hassena pūjayimsu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapannarasūposatha-
divase sāyaṇhasamaye suvaṇṇakatahe patitṭhāsi.¹

Tato himagabbha²sattāham abhisekasattāhañ ca vītina-
metvā, rājā kālāpakkhass' uposathadivase mahābodhim
setaturāṅgabhāsure samussitasitātapatte³ vibhūsitarathe
ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkatamaggena ekadivasen' eva Pāṭali-
puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse juṇhapakkhassa pāṭipada-
divase pācīnamahāsālamūle alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi.
Suvāṇṇakatahe patitṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase
mahābodhiyā⁴ abhinavaṅkurā pātur ahesum.

Te⁵ pi disvā pasanno rājā puna mahābodhim sakala-
Jambudīpa⁶rajjena pūjetvā, atimanoharam vividhabodhi-
pūjam kārāpesi.

Tena⁷ vuttam.

Iti Kusumapure sare⁸ saraṁsā
Bahuvīdhacārudhajākulā visālā
Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā
Marunaracittavikāsinī ahoṣīti.⁹

Sā panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evaṁ Dhammāsoka-
mahānarindena¹⁰ gahitā.

Katham Saṅghamittattheriyā ānitā ti?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabhiññam attano
dhītaram Saṅghamittattherim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni
mahābodhim ādāya Laṅkādhīpaṁ gacchāhiti," vatvā, Vidhu-
rindaṁ nāgarājā¹¹ āmantetvā, "Tvam¹² saparivāro mahā-
bodhim paripāleḥiti," vatvā, aṭṭhārasa devatākulāni ānetvā,¹³
"Tumhe saparivārā mahābodhim¹⁴ parirakkhathāti" vatvā,

¹ S₂ patitṭhahi ² S₂ -gabbhe ³ B samussitātapattavi-

⁴ B mahābodhiyām abhi- ⁵ B tāni pi disvā

⁶ S₁ -dīpe ⁷ S₂ vuttam hi ⁸ B pure

⁹ S₁ akāsi ti ¹⁰ S₂ B omīti -mahā- ¹¹ B nāgarājānam

¹² S₂ tvam parivāro ¹³ B āmantetvā

¹⁴ B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S₂ parikkhathā; S₁ pari-
rakkhatā

tathā aṭṭha khattiyakulāni aṭṭha seṭṭhikulāni aṭṭha Brāhmaṇakulāni aṭṭha kuṭumbikakulāni¹ aṭṭha vāṇijakulāni aṭṭha dhanuggahakulāni aṭṭha taracchakulāni² aṭṭha kaliṅgakulāni³ aṭṭha kappakakulāni⁴ aṭṭha balatthakulāni aṭṭha pesakārakulāni aṭṭha kumbhakārakulāni aṭṭha mālākārakulāni aṭṭha gandhakārakulāni aṭṭha sibbakakulāni⁵ aṭṭha sūdakakulāni aṭṭha kammārakulāni aṭṭha lohakārakulāni aṭṭha suvaṇṇakārakulāni aṭṭha vaḍḍhakikulāni aṭṭha cittakārakulāni aṭṭha ātojjavāḍakakulāni⁶ aṭṭha chattakārakulāni aṭṭha uyyānapālakulāni datvā, tesu divasakaravaṃsajātāṃ⁷ Vedisadeviyā⁸ sahodarāṇaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ khattiyakumārakāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhānaṃ Sakya-puttayugam⁹ attanā samatthāne tṭhapetvā, kaniṭṭhassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhānassa¹⁰ kulavāsino datvā, jetṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṃ¹¹ sampaticchāpetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni¹² āsiñcituṃ khattiyakulato¹³ catasso parihāradeviyo datvā, udakasiñcanatthāya aṭṭha suvaṇṇabhiṅkāre¹⁴ aṭṭha rajatabhiṅkāre ca¹⁵ datvā, iminā parihārena¹⁶ mahābodhiṃ¹⁷ Gaṅgāya¹⁸ vibhūsitāṃ nāvam āropetvā, saekādasabhikkhuniṃ Saṅghamittattheriṃ ca amaccaratanam Aritṭhakumāraṃ ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulaṃ ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi¹⁹ nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasamudavelāvalaggaṃ Viñjhātaviṃ²⁰ samatikkamma anupub-bena sattahi²¹ divasehi Tāmalittatittham²² anuppatto. An-

¹ B kuṭumbika-; S₁ kuṭimbiya-

² B tiraccha-; S₁ taccha-

³ B kuliṅga-

⁴ B kappakulāni

⁵ B sibbikāra-; S₂ sibbika-

⁶ B -vāḍakulāni

⁷ B -vaṃsajānaṃ

⁸ S₂ B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S₁ Vethisa-

⁹ S₁ Sakkaputta-

¹⁰ S² B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsino

¹¹ S₁ mahābodhiyā

¹² B salilāṃ

¹³ B kulato 'va.

¹⁴ B -bhiṅkārarajatabhiṅkāre

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₂ -varena

¹⁷ B bodhiṃ

¹⁸ S₂ Gaṅgāvi-

¹⁹ B omits pi

²⁰ S₂ B Viñjhāta-

²¹ S₁ sattadivasehi

²² B Tāmalitthitittham

tarāmagge devanāgamanussā¹ gandhamālambārābharāṇa-
candanacunṇa² makarandavassehi mahābodhim pūjentā,
sattāhen' eva Tāmalittatittham³ agamaṃsu.

Tadā rājā mahābodhim anilabalavegavilulitajalanidhi-
velātate⁴ manorame mandape ṭhapetvā, sattāhaṃ sakala-
Jambudīparajjena pūjetvā, suvaṇṇasaṅkhaṃ khattiya-
kaññāya hatthe ṭhapetvā, rajatasaṅkhaṃ seṭṭhikaññāya
karatale nidahitvā, dakkhiṇāvāttasetasaṅkhaṃ Brāhmaṇa-
kaññāya gāhāpetvā, Anotattasalilena tihi⁶ saṅkhehi
mahābodhiyā abhisekaṃ dāpetvā, māgasiramāse⁷ suk-
kapakkhassa pātipadadivase soḷasajātisampannakulehi sad-
dhiṃ mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, attano sirasi patitṭhāpetvā,
galappamāṇaṃ jalaṇidhisalilam ogāhetvā, alaṅkātānāvāya
suvaṇṇapīṭhe patitṭhāpetvā, Saṅghamittattherim pi sapa-
rivāraṃ nāvāya āropetvā, nānakulavāsiparivāre⁸ nāvāsu
āropetvā, BodhiguttaSumitte anusāsitvā, amaccaratanam
Aritṭhakumāraṃ āmantetvā: "Ahaṃ tāta mahābodhim
tikkhattum sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjetvā, galamattaṃ⁹
sāgaravārim oruyha mayhaṃ¹⁰ sahāyassa pesesiṃ,¹¹ so
pi evam evam¹² mahābodhim pūjetūti," Laṅkissarassa
sāsanam adāsi

Vuttaṃ hi

Ahaṃ rajjena tikkhattum mahābodhim apūjayiṃ,¹³

Evam¹⁴ eva hi pūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhā ti.

Evam rājā sahāyassa sāsanam datvā,¹⁵ tire ṭhito gaccha-
mānam mahābodhim disvā, "Gacchati vata re Dasaba-
lassa¹⁶ sarasaraṃsijālam muñcamāno¹⁷ mahābodhidu-
mindo ti," vatvā, añjalim paggayha, assūni¹⁸ pavat-

¹ B devamanussā

² S₂ B omit -cunṇa-

³ B -Tāmalitthi^o

⁴ B anilapathavātavegavilulita-

⁵ S₂ -dipe

⁶ S₁ satehi

⁷ B migasiramāse

⁸ S₁ -parivuto; S₂ -parivārīto

⁹ B galappattam

¹⁰ S₂ omits mayhaṃ

¹¹ B pesesi

¹² B evam eva

¹³ B apūjayi

¹⁴ S₂ evam

¹⁵ B tire'va ṭhito

¹⁶ B Dasabalassa raṃsijālam; S₁ sarīraraṃsijālam

¹⁷ S₂ B vimuñcamāno

¹⁸ S_{1,2} assuni

tento¹ yāva dasssanavisayam² olovento³ roditvā paṭi-
nivatti.⁴

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,
Kanditvā paridevitvā agamāsi sakam puran ti.

Sā pi kho⁵ mahābodhisamārūhā nāvā jalaṇidhitalam
pakkhantā,⁶ mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane⁷ vīciyo
vūpasantā,⁸ tattha Chaddantadahaṃ dassentā viya⁹ pañ-
cavaṇṇāni¹⁰ padumāni pupphitāni,¹¹ antalikkhe devinda-
raṅgamaṇḍalam dassentiyo¹² viya devānaṃ caturaṅgasā-
gītiyo pavattimsu,¹³ ākāsaṇalathalarukkhādisannissitāhi
devatāhi pavattitā¹⁴ ativiya ulārā pūjā ahoṣi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiṃ gahetvā,¹⁵
vikubbanam¹⁶ akaṃsu. Taṃ disvā Saṅghamittattheri
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappānalakkhandhabhimsanena¹⁷
garulavesena¹⁸ ravituraṅgapatham¹⁹ pūretvā, sikhāmarī-
cijālena gaganam ekandhakāraṃ katvā, pakkhānilavege-
na²⁰ jalaṇidhipātālam āloḷetvā, yugantadinakarākārena
bhimsanakanayanayugalena²¹ bhujāṅgahadayāni²² bhin-
ditvā, saṃvatṭajalaṇidhinādasadisena²³ ravena santā-
setvā²⁴ nāgakulapalayam²⁵ akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā²⁶
nāgā āgantvā, taṃ vibhūtim passivā mahātheriṃ
yācimsu.

¹ S₂ B vattento ² B dassanavisayā ³ S₂ B oloketvā

⁴ B nivatti ⁵ S₂ omits kho

⁶ S₁ pakkantā ; B pakkhandā ⁷ B yojane once

⁸ S₁ vupasamentā ⁹ S₂ B dassento

¹⁰ S₂ inserts ca ¹¹ B supupphitāni

¹² B dassentiyo viya ratanapañcaṅgaturiyasaṅgītiyo

¹³ B pavattayimsu ¹⁴ B pavattitā rativiya

¹⁵ B gahetum ¹⁶ S_{1,2} vikubbanam ¹⁷ S₁ -kkhandhena

¹⁸ S₂ garulasena ; B garulārūpavesena

¹⁹ B savituraṅgapatham ²⁰ S₂ pakkhānilanivahena

²¹ S₂ kanakanayana- ²² S₂ bhujaga-

²³ S₁ -nālavisadena sadisena ²⁴ S₁ santāsantā

²⁵ B nāgakulapālāyanam ²⁶ B samutrastarūpā

“Ayye munindo mucalindauragindassa bhogāvalim¹ attano gandhakuṭim katvā, sattāham tassa saṅgham akāsi.

Abhisambujjhanadivase² Nerañjarānaditire³ attano ucchittapattam⁴ Mahākālanāgassa vissajjesi.

Uruvelanāgena māpitaṃ visadhūmadahanam agañetvā tassa saraṇasilābharāṇam adāsi.

Mahāmoggallānattheram pesetvā, Nandopanandanāgarājassa visasāgarāṃ yugantadivasakaro viya sosāpesi.⁵

Evam lokanāyako amhākam upakārako tvam pi no dosam asarivā, muhuttam mahābodhim vissajjetvā, nāgalokassa saggāpavaggaṃ sampādehiti.”⁶ Tam sutvā therī nāgānam⁷ mahābodhim vissajjetvā evam āha: “Nāgarasātalato⁸ yāva bhavaggā sakaladasasihaṣṣacakkavālesu mayham avisayappadeso nāma natthi, kattha ci pi gatam mahābodhim āharitum na me bhāro,⁹ tasmā tumhe sattāham mahābodhim pūjetvā ānessathāti.”¹⁰

Atha nāgā mahābodhim sattahi ratanehi pūjentā nāgabHAVANAM abhiharitvā, sattaratanamaṇḍape¹¹ sattaratanapīṭhake sattāham¹² ṭhapetvā, setacchattam ussāpetvā, sabbakusumadāmādihi pūjentā, nāganāṭikādihi¹³ saṅgītiṃ kārāpentā, sattāham nāgarajjena pūjetvā,¹⁴ āharitvā nāvāya patitṭhāpesum. Tam divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapattānam agamāsi.

Sā panāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evam Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā.

Katham rañṇā Devānampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā ti?
Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso Sumana¹⁵ sāmaṇerassa vacanena māgasiramāsassa¹⁶ sukkapakkhe pātipadadivasato

¹ S₁ bhogavaliyam attano gandhakuṭiyam

² B abhibujjhana-

³ B Nerañjarāditire ; S₁ Nerañjarāya nadi-

⁴ B ujjhitṭhapattam ⁵ B sussāpesi ⁶ B sampādetūti

⁷ B nāgabHAVANAM ⁸ B nāgadahatalato

⁹ S₁ bhāro ti ¹⁰ B ānethāti ¹¹ S₂ B insert sattāham

¹² S₂ B omit sattā° ¹³ B nāganāṭakā-

¹⁴ B pūjetvā tato ¹⁵ B omits Sumana-

¹⁶ B migasiramāsassa

ppabhuti nagarassa uttaradvārato paṭṭhāya yāva Jambukolapaṭṭanam maggam sodhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukam¹ okiritvā, nagarato nikkhamanadivase uttaradvārasamipe samuddasālavatthusmiṃ ṭhito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantam mahābodhiṃ therasānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā,² sabbam maggam pañcavaṇṇehi pupphehi okirāpento, nānāvicittavatthadhajapaṭākā³ ussāpento, antarantarā puṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīhi⁴ racayanto, tasmim̐ tasmim̐⁵ ṭhāne vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento,⁶ ekāhen' eva Jambukolapaṭṭanam gantvā, santavīcisāgare vīkasitapañcavaṇṇa⁷padumāni disvā, apagatajalanidhighosākāse⁸ dibbaturiyam̐⁹ ravam̐ sutvā, sabbatālā¹⁰vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjento, pīvegena galappamānam salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato¹² vata re Dasabalassa sarasaramsijālāvissajjanako¹³ mahābodhidumindo ti," pasannacitto mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge sirasmim patitṭhāpetvā, "Saphalo me manussattaṭṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasajātisampannakulehi¹⁴ saddhim¹⁵ muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalaṇidhivelātate ramaṇīye maṇḍape¹⁶ ṭhapetvā, sakala-Laṅkāḍīparajjena mahābodhim pūjetvā, soḷasakulānam hatthe rajjam̐ vissajjetvā, sayam̐ dovārikatṭhāne¹⁷ ṭhatvā,¹⁸ tayo divase vividhapūjam̐ kārapetvā, dasamiyam̐¹⁹ vibhūsitarathe ṭhapetvā, ulāram pūjam̐ kuru-māno, pācīnaTissavihāratṭhānam ānetvā, saṅghassa pātārasam pavattetvā, Mahindattherena²⁰ bhāsitaṃ tasmim̐ ṭhāne

¹ B -vipulapulīnam ² S₂ inserts sā ³ B paṭākāni

⁴ S₂ supanna-; B puṇṇaghaṭapūṇṇapātikalasakadalimālādīni ⁵ S₁ tasmim̐ once ⁶ B dassento

⁷ S₂ B omit vaṇṇa-

⁸ B -ghosākāsena

⁹ S₂ dibbaturiyavaram̐

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ B pupphagandhādīhi pūjayanto

¹² S₁ āgato āgato

¹³ B omits sarasa-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts pi

¹⁵ B saddhim̐ nādāya

¹⁶ S₁ paṇḍape

¹⁷ S₁ dovāritṭhāne

¹⁸ B ṭhatvā tato divase divase

¹⁹ S₂ dasabhūmiyam̐

²⁰ B Mahāmahinda^o

Dasabalena katanā nāgadamanam sutvā, “Munindena nisajjādiparibhuttatthānesu¹ thūpādihi sakkāram karis-sāmiti,” saññānam karetvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrāhmaṇassa² gāmadvāre thapetvā,³ pūjetvā evam tasmiṃ tasmiṃ thāne pūjam⁴ katvā

Suddhavālukasanthāre⁵ nānāpupphasamākule
Paggahitadhaje magge pupphaagghikabhūsite⁶ ti.

Evam saṃvaṇṇite alaṅkatamagge⁷ rattindivam atandito pūjento, nagarāsannam ānetvā, cātuddasīdivase vaddhamānakacchāyāya muttāphaladhavalavimala⁸pulinatthataṃ kuvalayacampakādikusumanikarābhikiṇṇam gandasalilapūritehi⁹ kamaluppavalavibhūsitehi¹⁰ puṇṇakalāsahasasehi viracitarucirantarāpaṇam dhajataruvananivāritadivasakarakiraṇasantāpam¹¹ agarudhūpaghanapaṭaladuddinaganatalam alaṅkatanagaram uttaradvārena pavesetvā, nāgaresu¹² naccantesu gāyantesu¹³ vādantesu¹⁴ gandhabbā¹⁵ karontesu selentesu nadantesu appoṭhentesu celukkhepasahassāni pavattiyamānesu nagaramajjhena maṅgalamahāvithiyā atiharitvā,¹⁶ dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Mahāmeghavanam pavesetvā, yattha amhākaṃ lokanāyako khīṇāsavanikaraparivuto nirodhasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisīdi, purimakā¹⁷ ca tayo¹⁸ tādino samāpattim appetvā nisīdimsu, yattha¹⁹ Kakusandhamunindassa sirisamahābodhi Koṇāgamanamahesino udumbaramahābodhi Kassa-

⁶ S_{1,2} nisajjādina pari^o ² B Tavaggābrahmaṇassa

³ S₂ thavā ⁴ S₂ pūjetvā ⁵ B -vālukasandhāre

⁶ B pupphamagghikadhūpite ⁷ S₁ -maggena

⁸ S₁ -vimalapulina- ⁹ S₁ -pūjitehi

¹⁰ B vikasitapadumaniluppavalavibhūsitehi ; S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ B dhajapaṭākataruvananivāritadivasakarasantāpam

¹² S_{1,2} nāgaresu

¹³ B gāyantesu gajjam karontesu selentesu

¹⁴ S₁ vādantesu ¹⁵ S₂ gantabbam

¹⁶ S₂ āharitvā ; B paṭiharitvā ¹⁷ S₁ purimikā

¹⁸ B catasso tādino ¹⁹ B yattha vadatam varassa Kaku^o

passa¹ vadataṃ varassa nigrodhamahābodhi patitṭhāsi,
tasmim Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabhūte Sumanasāmaṇe-
rassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikammasaṅkhate² bhū-
mippadese³ patitṭhāpesi.

Kathaṃ?⁴ Tāni pana Bodhiguttapamukhāni soḷasajāti-
sampannakulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni⁵ rājavesaṃ
gaṇhimsu, rājā dovārikavesaṃ gaṇhi, soḷasakulāni mahā-
bodhim⁶ oropetvā patitṭhāpanatthāya⁷ tasmim padese vis-
sajjesuṃ.

Mahābodhi tesam batthato muttamattā asītiatthappa-
mānaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā, chabbannaṇarasmiyo
muñci, rasmiyo⁸ sakaladipam⁹ pattharivā upari Brahma-
lokaṃ āhacca atthaṃsu.

Vuttaṃ hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā asītiratanaṃ nabhaṃ,
Uggantvāna¹⁰ ito¹¹ muñci chabbannaṇarasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipāṭihāriyaṃ¹² disvā sañjātapasādāni
dasa¹³ purisasahassāni anupubbavipassanaṃ¹⁴ paṭṭhapetvā
arahattaṃ patvā pabbajimsu.

Yāva suriyass'¹⁵ atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbannaṇaras-
miyo vissajjenti¹⁶ antalikkhe atthāsi.

Atthaṅgate pana suriye otarivā rohiṇi¹⁷ nakkhattena paṭ-
haviyam patitṭhahi,¹⁸ saha bodhipatitṭhānā udakāvanipari-
yantaṃ katvā¹⁹ mahāpaṭhavi kampi, tāni mūlāni kaṭāha-
mukhavattito uggantvā taṃ kaṭāhaṃ vinandhantā²⁰ mahi-
talam otarimsu.

¹ B Kassapasammāsambuddhassa nigrodha-

² S₁ -saṅkhāte ³ S₂ bhūsitappa-

⁴ B atha tāni pana ⁵ S₂ -bhūsitāni

⁶ B mahābodhioropanatthāya tasmim tasmim

⁷ S₂ patitṭhānatthāya ⁸ S₁ B omit muñci rasmiyo

⁹ B sakaladisam ¹⁰ B uggantvā ¹¹ S₂ tato

¹² S₁ mahā te ¹³ B omits dasa- ¹⁴ S₁ -vissanaṃ

¹⁵ B suriyatthaṅgamā ¹⁶ S₁ vissajjento ¹⁷ B rohani-

¹⁸ B patitṭhāsi ¹⁹ S₁ patvā

²⁰ B vinandhitvā pathavītalam ; S_{1,2} vinaddhantā

Samāgata¹ sakaladīpavāsino gandhamālādīhi² pūja-
yimsu.

Samantato dibbakusumāni vassimsu, ākāse dibbaturiyāni
vajjimsu.

Mahāmeghā vuṭṭhahitvā³ vuṭṭhipātam akamsu, ākāsa-
ṭhadevā⁴ viravimsu, vijjullatā niccharimsu,⁵ devatā sādhu-
kāram adamsu.⁶

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā⁷ vāyimsu, samantato
ghanasitalahimavalāhaka⁸ mahābodhiṃ chādayimsu.

Evam mahābodhi⁹ paṭhaviyam patitṭhahitvā himagab-
bhe sannisiditvā¹⁰ sattāhaṃ lokassa adassanam agamāsi.
Atha sattadivasāvasāne vigatahimavalāhake nimmalākāse¹¹
mahābodhito chabbaṇṇarasmiyo¹² jalantā vipphurantā
niccharimsu.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sākāyo ca tāni ca pañca phalāni
dassayimsu.¹³

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittattheri ca rājā ca sabbe te
saparivārā mahābodhiṭṭhānam eva agamimsu.¹⁴

Kācaragāme¹⁵ khattiyā ca Candanagāme¹⁶ khattiyā ca
Tavakkabrāhmaṇo¹⁷ ca sakaladīpavāsino ca mahābodhipā-
ṭihāriyaṃ disvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ¹⁸ yeva¹⁹ devatānubhāvena²⁰
sannipatimsu.

Tasmim mahāsamāgame sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva
vijambhitapāṭihāriyā²¹ mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhato
ekam phalam pacitvā²² vaṇṇato²³ parigalitvā therenopaniṭe
hatthe patitṭhāsi.²⁴ Taṃ tthero, "Ropaya mahārājāti,"
rañño adāsi.

¹ B samāgatā

² B inserts devamanussā

³ S₂ utṭha-

⁴ B ākāśadevā ; S₂ ākāśadesā

⁵ S₁ viniccharimsu

⁶ B akamsu

⁷ S₂ -makarandā ; B gahitamakarantā niccharimsu
mandamārutā

⁸ S₁ -sītālā-

⁹ S₂ -dhiṃ

¹⁰ B nisiditvā

¹¹ S₂ nimmalakāye

¹² S₂ -raṃsiyo

¹³ S₂ dassimsu

¹⁴ S₂ B agamaṃsu

¹⁵ B Kādaragāme

¹⁶ B Khandagāme

¹⁷ Tavaggabrahmaṇo

¹⁸ B khaṇañña

¹⁹ S₂ omits yeva

²⁰ S₂ devānuo

²¹ S₁ vijahita-

²² S₂ paccitvā

²³ B vaṇṇato

²⁴ S₂ -ṭṭhāpitam

Rājā tam gahetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥe madhurapaṁsum ¹ ākiritvā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmim ropetvā, mahā-āsanatṭhāne ṭhapesi, sabbesaṁ passantānaṁ yeva tasmim khaṇe catuhatthappamāṇā atṭha taruṇabodhirukkā utṭha-himsu.²

Rājā tam acchariyaṁ disvā setacchattena te ³ pūjetvā, saṅkhattayena abhisekaṁ ⁴ datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekaṁ bodhirukkham āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā ṭhitatṭhāne Jambukolapaṭṭane ropāpesi,⁵ ekaṁ ⁶ Tavakka-brāhmaṇagāme, ekaṁ thūpārāme, ekaṁ Issarasamaṇā-rāme,⁷ ekaṁ paṭhamakacetiyatṭhāne,⁸ ekaṁ Cetiya-pabate, ekaṁ Rohaṇajanapadassa Kācaragāme,⁹ ekaṁ tatth'eva Candanagāme ¹⁰ ropāpesi.

Tato itaresaṁ pana catunnam phalaṇaṁ bījehi jāte dvatimsa taruṇamahābodhi¹¹ pādape ¹² samantā dipavāsinaṁ hitāya sukhāya yojane ¹³ yojane vihare patitṭhāpesi.

Sā paṇāyaṁ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ¹⁴ evaṁ rañña ¹⁵ Devā-nampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā.¹⁶

Kathaṁ Buddhādihi pūjitā ti ?

Paṭhamam Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-nussehi ¹⁷ samāgantvā tibhuvananihitāni ¹⁸ maṇiratanāni āharitvā,¹⁹ kappam pi ṭhatvā iddhibalena tādisaṁ locanam māpitum pi ²⁰ asakkuṇeyyatāya asādhāraṇena aparimita-samayasamupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-nayugalena sattāham pūjitā. Dutiyaṁ ²¹ Dhammāsokana-

¹ B suddhapapaṁsum

² S₂ -rukkaṁ

³ S₂ B omit te ; B pūjetvā te

⁴ S₁ abhisekakaṁ

⁵ S₂ ropesi

⁶ B ekaṁ Tavaggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

⁷ B -samaṇagāme

⁸ S₂ paṭhame

⁹ S₂ B -Kādara-

¹⁰ B Candagāme

¹¹ S₂ B taruṇabodhipādato

¹² S₁ -pādapehi

¹³ S₂ yojaniyayojaniyavihare ; B yojaniyavihare

¹⁴ B omits -mahā-

¹⁵ S₁ rañña

¹⁶ B inserts ti

¹⁷ B omits asesā-

¹⁸ S₂ vinihitā ; B tibhavāna vinihitāni

¹⁹ S₁ -ānitvā

²⁰ B omits pi

²¹ B dutiyaṁ ca

rindena sakalaJambudiparajjena pūjitā. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkisa-
sarena Devānampiyatissena: "Yāva sāsananantaradhānā
tāva¹ rajjam mahābodhipaṭibaddhan ti," sanarāmaraari-
yaparisaṃmajhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkādirajjena pūjitā.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso devamanussehi saddhiṃ
sakaladīpaṃ ekamaṇḍapaṃ² viya alaṅkaritvā, suranara-
nayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjaṃ kārāpesi.³

Rājānubhāvena devānubhāvena ca Laṅkā pupphavitānaṃ
viya samalaṅkatā gandhabhājanam iva sugandhinī indacā-
pakaḷāpo viya vividharāgamahaddhajamālīnī⁴ surapatisa-
majjamāṇḍalaṃ viya manoharasaṅgītinirantarā ahoṣi.
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikacapañcavaṇṇakusu-
manayanāni ummiletvā, vividhavihaṅgaravaturiyaghoṣaṃ
kārāpetvā,⁵ madhuramadhukaranādena gāyitvā, lalamāna-
pallavakaratalam pasāretvā naccantiva jātā—"Kim pana
sacetanānaṃ⁷ naccan ti."

Evam Buddhādihi pūjitā.

Katham Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā ti?

Ath⁸ evam rañña⁹ Devānampiyatissena puttānattu¹⁰pa-
ramparāya Laṅkāvasīnaṃ atthāya Mahāmeghavane mahā-
bodhidūminde paṭiṭṭhāpīte, Aritṭhakumāro bodhihārakehi
aṭṭha khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsīno¹¹ ādāya, rañño
santikaṃ gantvā, Dhammāsokaṇarindasaṃ¹²desaṃ dassetvā,
Bodhiguttapamukhānaṃ aṭṭha Sakya¹³puttānaṃ nāma
gottaṃ kathetvā, tehi rājānaṃ¹⁴ vandāpesi.

Rājā te disvā, "Ete amhākaṃ Mahindattherassa mātulā
ti," tussitvā, samīpe¹⁵ nisīdāpetvā, "Sahāyena¹⁶ me kiṃ na¹⁷

¹ S₂ tāvajjam ² B ekamaṇḍalaṃ ³ B kāresi

⁴ B vividharāgavantadhajamālīnī ⁵ B vikasita-

⁶ S₂ B kāretvā ⁷ B sacetanā na naccanti

⁸ S₂ tath' eva ⁹ S₁ rañño ¹⁰ S₂ B -natta

¹¹ B sadisakulavāsīno ¹² S₂ -narindassa saṃ

¹³ S₁ Sakka- ¹⁴ S₁ raññānaṃ ¹⁵ B sadise nisi

¹⁶ B sahāyo ¹⁷ B omits kiṃ na

dinnam? — pathamam sutavaram Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhim dhītaram¹ Saṅhamittattherim pesento, ime² pi suhadaya³ parabandhuvagge pesesi, adinnam tena me⁴ attamattam eva 'mahābodhi⁵ parihāram ekako⁶ katham karissāmīti?' uppajjamānasokaṃ sahāyo me⁷ dūram akāsīti," cintetvā, tesam thānantarāni dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim mantetvā, Bodhiguttakumāram⁸ morapāsādapadhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tisu⁹ divasasu attano karaṇiyam sakalamāṅgalaṃ tassa kārāpento, mahābodhiyā saddhim¹⁰ āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram kārāpetvā, maṅgaladivase sayam sadasavasana yugam¹¹ nivāsetvā, sabbesam maṅgalavattḥāni datvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham piculamālake¹² sannipādetvā,¹³ Bodhiguttaṃ tattha ānetvā, tassa¹⁴ thānantaram nivedetvā, "Ayaṃ Laṅkājaya-mahālekhako mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti," Sumittena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Bodhiguttana mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandāpetvā, rājagehaṃ gantvā, mahādvāram vivarāpetvā, tam anto¹⁵ nivesanam ānāpetvā, amaccagaṇaparivuto sīhāsane nisinno Sumittena Bodhiguttassa hatthe gāhāpetvā, "Laṅkājayamahālekhako devaṃ vandatīti," tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttana attānam vandāpetvā, tassa vinā¹⁶ makūṭena sabbalaṅkārena patimaṇḍitassa vetṭhitam analāṅkataṃ sisam disvā, kiritaṃ tassa matthake patitṭhāpetvā, tam maṅgalahatthikkhandhe nisidāpetvā, andhacolasihala¹⁷ bhidhānāni tiṇi setacchattāni ussāpetvā, maṅgalabherim pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatenā mahājanena

¹ B omits dhītaram² S_{1,2} imesu pi³ B suhadabandha-; S₂ suhadabandhu- ⁴ S₂ omits me⁵ S₂ omits from mahābodhi° to kārāpento in line 9⁶ B ekako 'va⁷ B me dukkaram⁸ B -kumāram gharam ānetvā⁹ B tisu thānesu¹⁰ B saddhim parihāram kārāpetvā¹¹ S₂ navasana-; B varavattḥayugam¹² S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picucammālake; B pidhuvamālake¹³ S₁ sannipatitvā¹⁴ B assa thā° sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekhako¹⁵ S₁ attano¹⁶ S₁ vinā makumāreṇa¹⁷ B antacolasihalā

mahatā ca balakāyena parivārayitvā,¹ meghanādasannibhehi maṅgalaturīyanādehi gharamayūre naccāpentaṁ² nāgarāmaṁ padakkhināṁ kārāpetvā, vihāraṁ gantvā, mahābodhiṁ vandāpetvā, mahābodhiavidūre Mahindattherena kaṭṭhitatṭhāne gehaṁ kārāpetvā, “Tvam asambhinnavaṁso hutvā mahābodhiṁ paripālehiti,” vatvā, tasmīṁ vasāpesi.

Tathā Sumittassāpi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasadisāṁ sabbamāṅgalāṁ kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅghaṁ tatth’³ eva piculamaṁ⁴ lake sannipādetvā, Sumittaṁ tattha ānetvā, “Jayamahālekha⁵ mahā⁶ bhikkhusaṅghaṁ vandatīti,” Candaguttaṁ tikkhattuṁ sāvetvā, Sumittena mahābhikkhusaṅghaṁ vandāpetvā, taṁ⁷ rājabhavanam ānetvā,⁸ sayāṁ sihāsanāsīno⁹ Candaguttaṁ Sumittassa hattho gāhāpetvā, “Jayamahā¹⁰lekha devaṁ vandatīti,” tikkhattuṁ vācāpetvā, Sumittena attānaṁ vandāpetvā, taṁ pi sabbābharanabhūsitāṁ kirīṭālaṅkatamatthakaṁ katvā, “Sumitta tvaṁ sakalakulavāsīno gahetvā, Bodhiguttaṁ saddhim mahābodhiparihāraṁ karohīti,” vatvā, tathā hatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, sihapañjaram¹¹ āruhya,¹² puravanitā¹³ kamalinīnetuppala¹⁴ sahassehi pūjīyamānaṁ maṅgalamahāvithīyaṁ carāpetvā, vihāraṁ gantvā, mahā¹⁵ bodhiṁ vandāpetvā, antonagare therena kaṭṭhitatṭhāne gehaṁ kārāpetvā,¹⁶ tasmīṁ vasāpesi.

Evam rājā BodhiguttaSumittānaṁ abhisekaṁ datvā, tehi mahābodhiparihāraṁ kārāpento¹⁷ pacchā sesānaṁ abhisekaṁ adāsi.

“Candagutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabheriṁ vādetūti,”¹⁸ tassa Malayarājatṭhānaṁ datvā, virabāhu¹⁹ janapadaṁ adāsi.

¹ S₁ parivāretvā ² B nacchādentāṁ ³ S₂ tath’ eva

⁴ S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picuva-; B dhuvamālake

⁵ S₂ jayalekhake

⁶ B omits mahā-

⁷ B taṁ rājā rājabhavanam

⁸ B ānāpetvā; S₂ ānāpetvā

⁹ B sihāsane

¹⁰ S₂ omits -mahā-

¹¹ B sihapañcaraṁ ¹² S₂ B ārulha

¹³ B suravanitā-

¹⁴ S₁ -upphala- ¹⁵ S₂ B omits mahā-

¹⁶ B sopesi

¹⁷ B kārāpetvā

¹⁸ S₂ omits ti

¹⁹ S₂ bahu-

Devagutto mahā¹bodhimaṅgale parittodakam suvaṇṇa²-
būṅkārena maṅgaladantimatthake ṭhapetvā,³ nagaram
padakkhiṇam katvā ānetūti," tassa Laṅkāmaharatthikaṭ-
ṭhānam⁴ datvā,⁵ caturassi⁶yabhūmim adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkham dhamatū-
ti,"⁷ tassa Moriyasetthiṭṭhānam datvā, Moriyajanapadam
adāsi.

"Suriya⁸ gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena
parittodakam upanetūti," tassa⁹ bhīṅkāragāhakatṭhānam¹⁰
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimatthake chattaṃ dhāretūti," tassa
chattagāhakatṭhānam¹¹ adāsi.

"Jutindharo¹² mahābodhimaṅgale rakkhāṃ karotūti,"
tassa ārakkhapāricariya¹³ṭṭhānam adāsi.

Evam atṭhannaṃ bhātukānaṃ ṭhānantaraṃ datvā, sesā-
nam pi mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatānaṃ ca ṭhānantaraṃ
dāpesi.

Tesu setthikula¹⁴jetṭhassa asiggāhakatṭhānam, Brāhma-
nakulajetṭhakassa¹⁵ Brāhmaṇarājatṭhānam,¹⁶ kuṭumbiya¹⁷-
kulajetṭhakassa uttarāpathanāyakatṭhānam, vaṇījakulajet-
ṭhassa mahāvāṇija¹⁸nāyakatṭhānam dhanuggahakulajetṭh-
assa¹⁹ mahābodhiārakkhitatṭhānam, taraccha²⁰kulajetṭhas-
sa taraccha²¹nāyakatṭhānam, kuṇṇakulajetṭhassa kuṇṇa-
nāyakatṭhānam, kappakakula²²jetṭhakassa²³ kappakanāya-

¹ S₂ B paritto^o mahā^o

² S₂ omits suvaṇṇa^o

³ S₂ ṭhatvā

⁴ S₁ -ratthikāṭhānam

⁵ S₂ katvā

⁶ S₂ caturassa

⁷ B dhammabhūti

⁸ B sūriya^o

⁹ S₂ ath' assa

¹⁰ S₂ -gāhatṭhā-

¹¹ S₂ chattaṅgāhatṭhānam

¹² B Jutindaro

¹³ S₁ paricariya-

¹⁴ S₂ B -kule and so throughout

¹⁵ S₂ B -jetṭhassa

¹⁶ B Brāhmaṇanāyakatṭhānam ; S₁ Brāhmaṇassa rāja^o

¹⁷ B kuṭumbiya-

¹⁸ S₁ vaṇīkulajetṭhamahāvāṇija-

¹⁹ S₁ inserts from pesakāranāyakatṭhānam to gandhakā-
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

²⁰ B tiraccha-

²¹ B tiraccha-

²² B kappakule

²³ S₂ B -jetṭhassa

ka¹ttthānaṃ, balatthakulajetthassa balattha²dvāranāyaka-
 ttthānaṃ, pesakārakulajetthassa pesakāranāyakatthānaṃ,
 kumbhakārakula³jetthassa kumbha⁴kāranāyakatthānaṃ
 mālākārakulajetthassa mālākāranāyakatthānaṃ, gandha-
 kārakulajetthassa gandhakāranāyakatthānaṃ, sibbakakula-
 jetthassa ⁵ mahāsibbakanāyakatthānaṃ,⁶ sūdakakula-
 jetthassa mahānasa⁷rakkhitanāyakatthānaṃ, kammāraku-
 lajetthassa kammāranāyakatthānaṃ, lohakārakulajet-
 thassa lohakāranāyakatthānaṃ, suvaṇṇakārakulajetthassa
 atthātulanāyakatthānaṃ,⁸ vaddhakikula⁹jetthassa Laṇ-
 kāmahāścariyatthānaṃ, cittakārakulajetthassa cittakāra-
 nāyakatthānaṃ, ātojjavādakulajetthassa paṭahavāda¹⁰nāya-
 katthānaṃ, chattakārakulajetthassa chattakāranāyakatthā-
 naṃ, uyyānapālakulajetthassa uyyānagopakavidhānatthā-
 naṃ evamādikānaṃ yathā yuttāni tthānantarāṇi datvā,
 “Tumhe Sumittānumate ¹¹ tthatvā, yathā ¹² yuttam mahā-
 bodhiparihāraṃ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi pāricariyaṃ karo-
 thāti,” sabbe te gāmaṃvarehi ¹³ santappeṣi.

“Catasso khattiyakaññāyo kanakaraṇajatakalase gahetvā,
 mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni āsiṇcantūti,” tāsāṃ sabbālaṅkā-
 rabhūsitānaṃ kirīṭālaṅkatamatthakānaṃ parihārābhisekaṃ
 nāma ¹⁴ tthānantaram adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-
 niyo ¹⁵ rājakulam pavisiṃsu.

Tadā sā Anulā devī tena mātugāmasahassena saddhiṃ
 Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā, na cirass’ eva
 saparivārā arahatte patitthāsi.

¹ S₂ B kappanāyaka-

² B balatthā-

³ S₂ gives -kula- and so to the end of the clause ; B -kule ;

S₁ kumbha^o to gandhakāranā^o in *margin*

⁴ S₂ kammāra-

⁵ S₂ -jetthakassa

⁶ B mahāsibbakatthānaṃ

⁷ S₂ mahāyarakkhika- ; B mahānāsanāyakatthānaṃ

⁸ B atthakulanāyakatthānaṃ ; S₂ addhakula-

⁹ B vaddhakakule

¹⁰ S₂ paṭavāda- ; B murajavādakatthānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ Sumittānumati tthapetvā ¹² B inserts 'va

¹³ S₁ -vārehi ¹⁴ S₁ parihārābhisekanāyakatthānantaram

¹⁵ S₁ -sekāniyo

Aritthakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,¹ pañcāhi purisasa-
tehi saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa² santike pabbajitvā,
na cirass' eva so³ pi saparivāro arahatte patitthāsi.

Rājā tasmiṃ samaye nagarass' ekapasse Hatthāḷhakam⁴
nāma ramaṇīyaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpetvā, Saṅghamittat-
theriyā adāsi, sā saparivārā tattha vasanti jinasāsanam
vaddhesi.

Ath' ekadivasam rājā Laṅkāsa⁵ janakumudavanam
pabodhentena Mahāmahindattheracandena⁶ bhāsamānaṃ⁷
gaganasannibham Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, taṃ⁸ sama-
nindaṃ vanditvā, sabbesam ṭhānantaragāmavaradānaṃ⁹
sannivedetvā,¹⁰ ekamante nisinno : "Patitthitaṃ nu¹¹
kho bhante mahābodhiparipālakānaṃ dvinnam¹² mahāle-
khakānaṃ kulam¹³ asmiṃ dipe ti?" vatvā, "Patitthitam
mahārāja kulam mūlāni paṇ' assa na tāva¹⁴ otarantiti,"
vutte, "Kadā pana bhante tesam kulānam¹⁵ mūlāni¹⁶
otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantiti?" vatvā, "Yadā te mahārāja
puttanattārehi¹⁷ saddhim mahābodhiparihāraṃ karonti,
tadā tesam kulānam¹⁸ mūlāni¹⁹ otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissan-
titi," vutte, tussitvā, "Kulitthiyo²⁰ bhante tesam kuto
lacchāmiti?" vatvā²¹ "Te²² eva mahārāja attano samāna-
kuladhitāro jānantiti,"²³ vutte gehaṃ gantvā, mahālekha-
dadvayam²⁴ pakkosāpetvā, "Vamsaṃ vo²⁵ paripālethāti," vatvā,
"Deva amhākaṃ theriyā sahāgatā amhākaṃ samānakula-

¹ B anujānāpetvā

² B omits mahā-

³ B omits so pi

⁴ B Hatthāḷhakam

⁵ B Laṅkāsarajanakumudākaram

⁶ S₂ Mahāmahindattheram sobhamānaṃ

⁷ B bhāsamānagaganasannibham

⁸ B taṃ mahindaṃ vanditvā

⁹ MSS. ṭhānantaram

¹⁰ B sanniveditvā

¹¹ S₁ nanu

¹² S₂ cittaṃ

¹³ B kulam Laṅkadīpe ti

¹⁴ B tāva na

¹⁵ B S₂ kulassa

¹⁶ S₁ mūlānīti ot° nā° bhavissatiti

¹⁷ S₁ puttadārehi

¹⁸ B S₂ kulassa

¹⁹ S₁ mūlānīti

²⁰ S₁ kulitthiyo

²¹ B vutte

²² S₂ va te va ; S₁ Te evam āha

²³ B jānissantiti

²⁴ B -lekhaadvayam

²⁵ B te

kumārikāyo ¹ saṁvijjantīti," vutte, tussitvā tesam ² vatthābharanādini dāpesi.³ Tadā Bodhigutto Saṅghamittattheriyā santike Hatthālakārāme ⁴ vasamānam Moriyavaṁsajam Bodhiguttattheriyā ⁵ kanitṭhabhaginim Sunandā⁶sāmaṇerim ⁷ dhavalavāsakam ⁸ acchādetvā, sabbābharaneṇa alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyaṁ gehaṁ tāva maggaṁ sodhāpetvā, kadalitoranaṁ bandhāpetvā,⁹ puṇṇakalasamālāhi ¹⁰ samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parihāreṇa ¹¹ ānetvā attano gehe patitṭhāpesi.

Sumitto ¹² pi attano mātunattāraṁ Vedisa¹³puravāsiniṁ Hatthālakārāme ¹⁴ vasamānam apabbajitaṁ Sumanakumārikaṁ tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadā Sunandādeviyā ¹⁵ Mahābodhiguttam ¹⁶ paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṁ Mahindo Vidhurindo ¹⁷ ti.

Sumanādeviyā ¹⁸ pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṁ Kassapo Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cattāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,¹⁹ "Ime kumārakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā ²⁰ mahābodhiparihārassa ²¹ anucchavikā, imesaṁ tṭhanantarāni dassāmiti," amaccehi²² saha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cullajayamahālekattṭhānam,²³ Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā²⁴-setṭhiṭṭhānam, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddha²⁵-nāyakattṭhānam, Saṅghamittakumārassa Culla²⁶setṭhiṭṭhānam datvā, gāmaṇarehi ²⁷ te santappesi.²⁸

¹ S₂ -dārikāyo

² S₂ B omit tesam

³ B dāpetvā tato

⁴ B Hatthālakārāme

⁵ S₂ B Bodhimitta-

⁶ S₂ B Sunanda-

⁷ S₁ -sāmaṇeraṁ

⁸ B dhavalavasanam

⁹ S₂ B bandhitvā

¹⁰ B puṇṇaghaṭasamālādihi

¹¹ B parivāreṇa

¹² S₁ Sudatto

¹³ S₁ Vethisa-

¹⁴ B Hatthāla°

¹⁵ B Sunandadeviyā

¹⁶ S₂ Mahābodhiyāguttam

¹⁷ B Vidhūrindo

¹⁸ B Sumanadeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca

¹⁹ B ānāpetvā

²⁰ S₂ asmiṁnaSakyaputtā

²¹ B -parihārānucchavikā

²² B amacce saha

²³ S₁ Culajaya- ; B cūlajayamahālekakattṭhānam

²⁴ S₂ omits -mahā-

²⁵ B -parisuddhā-

²⁶ B cūla-

²⁷ S₁ -varehi

²⁸ B tesam santappesi

Tato ¹ rājā Mahāmahindattherena saddhim mantetvā,² “Evam mahābodhiparihāraṃ karontūti,” cārittaṃ ṭhapetvā, “Idaṃ tumhe pariharathāti,”³ taṃ Bodhigutta-sumitte sampatiṇṇāpetvā, anusaṃvaccharam pariharakajanaṃ⁴ sannipātetvā,⁵ yathā rajjam mahābodhiyā pūjaṃ kārapetvā, mahālekhaḥkayugena⁶ mahābodhiyā abhiseketi dāpesi.

Evam samantā vitthatāyatanimmalajalanidhivasanāya⁷ maṇigaṇajutinikarasamujjalaratanākaramekhalāya amararithuna⁸ nayanamanoharadharanidharapayodharāya vanavasundharapūlinatalanipatitakusumarajaṅgarāgāya⁹ pātala-pūgaphalataralamanīramanīyasatarāṅgaGaṅgāhārāya¹⁰ sakusumapallavabhārabharitaMalayavanagahanadhammil-lakalāpāya sugatadhātupūjāvibhūsitĀnurādhapuravara¹¹ vadanarajanīkarāya dinakaravarava¹² śśasambhūtamahipālā-lāṅkārabhūtāya¹³ Lāṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāraratanamakūṭa-matthake marakatamanībhūtā saggāpavaggamaggā janana-yamanorasāyini¹⁴ namitāmaranaramolimālīni munindanayanindanilamanīkalasaviniggataaṃsujālasalilābhisekābhi¹⁵ sekini Mahābodhiguttādihi¹⁶ paripālītā ti.

Ettāvataṃ sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā, kenānitā, kena patitṭhāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālītā ti ? ete pañca abbhantarapañhā vissajjitā honti.

Evam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Lāṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā.

Ettāvataṃ ca

¹ B tattha ² S₁ nimantetvā ³ B omits ti taṃ

⁴ S₂ pātiṇṇāpetvā ; B pariṇṇāpetvā

⁵ S₂ sannipātetvā ⁶ S₂ mahālekhaḥkayugena

⁷ B -jalandhijaghanavasanaṃ ⁸ B bhamaramithuna-

⁹ B vanavasundharapūlinanipatitakusumaparāgarāṅga-rāgāya

¹⁰ B pātala-pūgaphalapavāḷamanīramanīyataraṅgamālā-Gaṅgāhārāya sukusumapallava- ¹¹ S₂ B omit -vara-

¹² B omits -vara- ¹³ S₂ B omit -bhūtāya

¹⁴ B -manorasāyani aparimitā- ¹⁵ S₂ omits -sekābhi-

¹⁶ B mahābodhibodhirattādihi

Ken' atthena mahābodhi kassa sambandhinī ca sā ?
 Kim sādhinī abhitthutā kena kattha ppatitthitā ti ?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā¹ vissajjentena² mayā³ Mahā-
 bodhivaṁso dassito.

Evam Laṅkālokaḥitaṁ sāsanavuddhiṁ
 Saṁsādhento⁴ esa⁵ mahābodhidumindo
 Laṅkādiṇe ramme⁶ Mahāmeghavanasmim⁷
 Atthā⁸ dighaṁ kālam⁹ anekabbhutayutto ti.

Dumindāgamanakathā.

Ganthehi¹⁰ tisahasseehi upetaṁ hadayaṅgamaṁ
 Sundaram madhuraṁ suddhaṁ subhaṁ sotarasāyanaṁ
 Citaṁ yaṁ kusalaṁ tena duminde¹¹ Sugatodaye
 Pasādena Mahābodhivaṁsaṁ racayatā¹² mayā
 Ciraṁ titthatu Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassatu,
 Lokaṁ rakkhantu rājāno,¹³ pajā pappontu nibbutiṁ.¹⁴
 Ahaṁ tu paramaṁ¹⁵ bodhim patvā Dhammam anuttaraṁ
 Desetvā paṇino¹⁶ sabbe moceyyaṁ¹⁷ bhavabandhanā¹⁸
 Tamaṁ viddhaṁsitum¹⁹ kātum ālokaṁ aṁsumālino
 Loke asmiṁ yathā hoti ekakālam²⁰ samatthataṁ,
 Dukkhaṁ lokassa nāsetum sukhaṁ kātum tathā mama

¹ S₂ mahāpañhe

² B vissajjantena

³ S₂ B omit mayā

⁴ S₂ saṁsāvento ; S₃ saṁsādentō

⁵ S B omit esa

⁶ B ramma-

⁷ B -vanamhi

⁸ B omits atthā ; S_{1,2} atthāsi

⁹ B kālam hobbhutayutto 'va atthāsīti

¹⁰ B gandhehi

¹¹ S₂ dumindena

¹² S_{2,3} racāna ; B racayitaṁ

¹³ S₂ dhammikā hontu rājāno

¹⁴ S₂ nibbutin ti

¹⁵ S₁ varasambodhiṁ ; S₃ paramasambodhiṁ

¹⁶ S₂ jantuno

¹⁷ S₃ moceyya

¹⁸ Here S₁ ends with the words Bodhivaṁso nitthito

¹⁹ B vimaṁsitum ; S₂ viddhaṁsitam

²⁰ B ekaṁ kālam

Samatthataṁ sadā hotu saṁsāre sarato sato.¹
 Kapparuḁkhasamānassa sattānaṁ vasato² bhava
 Paññābhagavatī mayhaṁ vuddhiṁ gacchatu³ sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaṁso niṭṭhito.

¹ B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi* ² S₂ vasatā ³ S₃ gacchantu

INDEX OF WORDS.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>Akanittha, 150, 151
 Aggibrahma, 102
 Aṅguttaranikāya, 94, 95
 Aṅgulimāla, 83
 Ajātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96
 Atidevā, 10
 Atula, 10, 11
 Atthadassi, 11
 Aḍḍinandana, 123
 Adhiccasamuppannikā, 110
 Anāthapiṇḍika, 58, 59, 60
 Anupiya, 26
 Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170
 Anuruddha, 94, 96
 Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145,
 146, 167
 Anotatta, 86, 100, 101, 152,
 155
 Anoma, 26
 Antakaketu, 32
 Antānantikā, 100
 Apadāna, 94
 Aparagoyāna, 74
 Aparaseliya, 97
 Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133,
 135, 136, 143
 Abhidhammapiṭaka, 94, 95
 Amarapura, 45
 Amaravati, 2</p> | <p>Amarāvikkhepikā, 110
 Ambalatthikā, 93
 Ariṭṭha, 145, 154, 155, 163,
 168
 Arindama, 11, 72
 Alakadeva, 115
 Avantiratṭha, 98
 Avīci, 57
 Asaññivādā, 110
 Asandhimittā, 152
 Asoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106,
 107, 109, 110, 113, 116,
 119, 130, 141
 Assamaṇḍala, 136
 Ahogaṅga, 106

 Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65,
 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89,
 90, 91, 93, 94, 96
 Āravāla, 113
 Ālavaka, 83
 Ālāra, 28
 Āsālhi, 88

 Itṭhiya, 116
 Itivuttaka, 94
 Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81,
 90, 118
 Issara, 162</p> |
|---|---|

- Uggasenanda, 98
 Ucchedavādā, 110
 Ujjeni, 99
 Uttara, 10, 115
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77
 Uttiyo, 116
 Udayabhaddha, 96
 Udāna, 94
 Uddaka, 28
 Upaka, 38
 Upacara, 13
 Upatissa, 7
 Upāli, 91, 92, 93
 Uposatha, 106
 Uppalavaṇṇā, 7
 Ubhaka, 98
 Uruvelā, 28, 35, 38
 Usabha, 4
 Usiraddhaja, 12

 Ekabyohārika, 96
 Ekarājajātaka, 11
 Eḷāra, 133

 Okkāka, 13
 Ojadipa, 126

 Kakudha, 126, 135, 136
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127, 159
 Kajaṅgala, 12
 Kaṇṭhaka, 25
 Kaṇḍula, 133
 Kathāvatthu, 94
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40, 43
 Kapilavatthu, 13, 98
 Kamalāsanasūnu, 2
 Kammāra, 135, 136
 Kalandaka, 92
 Kalyāṇa, 13
 Kalyāṇidesa, 132
 Kasmira, 113, 114
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129, 160, 169
 Kassapagotta, 115
 Kassapiya, 97
 Kakaṇḍaka, 96
 Kākavaṇṇatissa, 132
 Kācaragāma, 161, 162
 Kāla, 31
 Kāladevala, 18
 Kālakārāmasuttanta, 114
 Kālāsoka, 96, 98
 Kālapāsāda, 138
 Kālīṅga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79
 Kālīṅgabodhi-jātaka, 62
 Kālīṅgabhāradvāja, 80, 82
 Kālīṅgarattha, 66
 Kāludāyi, 39
 Kāsika, 14, 17
 Kisāgotamī, 24
 Kuṇjara, 134
 Kuḍḍavātakapāsāna, 135, 136
 Kuntamalaka, 134
 Kumbalavātā, 136
 Kumbhakaraāvātā, 135
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135
 Kulācala, 83
 Kuveṇī, 111, 112
 Kuvera, 58
 Kusarāja, 50
 Kusinārā, 84, 87

Kusumapura, 153
 Kusumasara, 42
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121
 Kevattananda, 98
 Koṇāgamana, 11, 127, 128, 129, 159
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51
 Korandavanna, 98
 Korabya, 98
 Kolita, 7
 Kosala, 59, 61
 Khantivādajātaka, 11
 Khandha, 4
 Khujjamātularukkha, 135, 136
 Khuddakavatthu, 94, 95
 Khema, 7, 11, 127
 Khemavati, 127

 Gaṅgā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96, 97, 108, 154, 170
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136
 Gaṇatissa, 112
 Gandhamādanapabbata, 121
 Gandhāra, 113
 Giri, 135
 Giridīpa, 131
 Girimekhala, 31
 Gokulika, 96
 Goṭhābhaya, 132
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166
 Gotamī, 41
 Godāvārī, 50
 Govisaṇakananda, 98

 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78
 Caṇḍavajji, 105
 Caṇḍālagāma, 100, 135
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

Candanagāma, 161, 162
 Cara, 13
 Cariyāpīṭaka, 94
 Cānakka, 98
 Cinnavasi, 10
 Cittakūta, 62
 Cittayamakapañha, 105
 Citrakūtaḥamśa, 55
 Cullakālīṅga, 66
 Cullajaya, 169
 Cūlodara, 83, 131
 Cūlasutasomajātaka, 11
 Cetiyaḡiri, 138, 139, 141
 Cetiyaḡabbata, 162
 Cetiyaḡāda, 97
 Coraga, 114
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100, 156
 Channa, 25, 26
 Channagārika, 97

 Jaṭika, 10
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74, 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106, 109, 117, 118, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 140, 141, 148, 149, 152, 153, 155, 163
 Jambusaṇḍa, 81
 Jayanta, 129, 130
 Jayamahālekha, 165
 Jātaka, 94
 Jālīka, 98
 Jutindhara, 166
 Jetarājakumāra, 44
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82, 88

Jotipāla, 11

Jotiya, 135

Tatīyasaṅgīti, 111

Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,
101, 110, 126, 127, 128,
132

Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 113, 115,
116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146

Tambapaṇṇinagara, 112

Tambapaṇṇisarasa, 111

Tavakka, 159, 161, 162

Tāmalitta, 154, 155

Tālacatukka, 135, 136

Tittirajāta, 109

Tipitaka, 113

Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158

Tissakumāra, 102, 106

Tissatthera, 105, 111

Tissabrahma, 104

Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14

Tusitabhavana, 12

Telumapāli, 135, 136

Thūnu, 12

Therīgāthā, 94

Dantapurānagara, 66

Damīla, 133

Dasabala, 1, 8, 89, 42, 58, 85,
87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,
132, 133, 143, 158, 159

Dasaratha, 13

Dasasatanayana, 31

Dasasiddhakananda, 98

Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā,
110

Dighagāmaṇi, 112

Dighanikāya, 94, 95

Dīghapāsāṇaka, 136

Dīpaṅkara, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,
51

Dīyavāsa, 135, 136

Duṭṭhagāmini, 132

Dutīyasaṅgīti, 98

Dundubhissara, 115

Devakūta, 126

Devagutta, 166

Devānampiyatissa, 82, 113,
116, 117, 133, 137, 141,
157, 162, 163

Devānampiyavacana, 138

Devinda, 40, 116

Dhataratṭha, 58, 64

Dhananāṇḍa, 98

Dhaniya, 83

Dhammaguttika, 97

Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89

Dhammadassi, 11

Dhammapada, 94

Dhammaruciya, 97

Dhammādevī, 98

Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,
118, 145, 147, 153, 156,
162, 163

Dhammuttariya, 97

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhāna, 94

Nandakumāra, 43

Nandana, 123

Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,
134, 137

Nandanasarasa, 22, 106

Nandā, 5

Nandivaddhana, 98

Nandopānanda, 157

Narinda, 59, 123

Narindakula, 98
 Nāgadīpa, 131
 Nāgarājā, 10, 11
 Nārada, 10
 Nālanda, 93
 Nigāṇṭha, 135
 Nigrodha, 136
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101, 102
 Niddesa, 94
 Nimi, 13
 Nerañjarā, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157
 Nevasaññināsāññivādā, 110

Pañcasikha, 31, 57
 Paṭisambhidā, 94
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti, 95
 Paṇḍavācala, 27
 Paṇḍukananda, 98
 Paṇḍukābhaya, 112
 Paṇḍugatinanda, 98
 Paṇḍurāja, 112
 Paṇḍuvāsadevarāja, 112
 Paṇṇattivāda, 97
 Paduma, 10
 Padumā, 4
 Pabbata, 11
 Parinibbāna, 144
 Paribbājaka, 135
 Pāṭaligāmaka, 96
 Pāṭaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108, 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153
 Pāsāṇatittha, 134, 135
 Pīṇḍagavesaka, 9
 Piyadassi, 11
 Pilayakūṭa, 126, 129
 Pukkusa, 83
 Puggala, 94

Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73
 Pubbaseliya, 97
 Purindada, 39
 Petavatthu, 94, 122
 Phussa, 11

Bakabrahma, 83
 Balākapāsāna, 135
 Bārāṇasī, 130
 Bāhulika, 97
 Bimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42
 Bimbisāra, 27, 38
 Bindusāra, 98
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30, 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105, 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 133, 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149, 162, 163
 Buddharaśmi, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 83, 126, 147
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94
 Bodhigutta, 154, 155, 158, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 169, 170
 Bodhiguttattherī, 169
 Bodhiṭṭhāna, 127
 Bodhiphala, 60
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20, 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57, 64, 79, 89, 108, 151
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115
 Brahmaḍatta, 93, 130
 Brahmadeyya, 123
 Brahmaloaka, 35, 54, 83, 103, 104, 151, 160

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,
 39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,
 64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
 89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,
 126, 144, 147, 162, 170
 Bhagīratha, 13
 Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119
 Bhattagga, 138
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112
 Bhaddāyānika, 97
 Bhaddasāla, 116
 Bhaddasena, 98
 Bharatha, 13
 Bhavagga, 57
 Bhāratī, 114
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, 92
 Bhūtapālananda, 98

 Makara, 24, 25
 Makha, 13
 Magadha, 35, 85, 96
 Maṅgala, 10
 Maṅgura, 98
 Majjhadesa, 12
 Majjhantika, 113
 Majjhima, 115
 Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113
 Maṇiakkhika, 132
 Maṇḍadīpa, 129, 130
 Mattābhaya, 144
 Madanasara, 24
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112
 Manu, 13
 Mandākinī, 3
 Mandāra, 81
 Mandhātu, 13, 50
 Marutta, 135, 136
 Marumba, 135, 136

 Malaya, 20, 165, 170
 Malla, 84
 Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136
 Mahāuposatha, 13
 Mahākappina, 83
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
 93, 94, 95, 110
 Mahākāla, 157
 Mahākālīṅga, 66
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11
 Mahātitthavana, 126, 127
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
 146
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
 113, 114
 Mahānāga, 121, 132
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,
 142
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
 114
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136
 Mahānomavane, 127, 128
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41
 Mahāpaduma, 134
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
 156, 160, 161
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170
 Mahābodhivaṁsa, 1, 171,
 172
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
 64, 103
 Mahābhoga, 78
 Mahābhogakula, 78
 Mahāmandhātu, 13
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138
 144, 164, 168, 170
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14
 Mahāmegha, 161

- Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̥ha, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̥haka, 114
 Mahārīt̥tho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsāṅkhapālajātaka,
 Mahāsāṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138
 Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Muṭasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṁsa, 169
 Moriyaset̥thit̥thāna, 166
 Yakkha, 109
 Yat̥thālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Youakarat̥tha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115
 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Rat̥thapālananda, 98
 Ratanavālukacetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavati, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37,
 39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63,
 64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88,
 89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125,
 126, 144, 147, 162, 170
 Bhagiratha, 13
 Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119
 Bhattagga, 138
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112
 Bhaddayānika, 97
 Bhaddasāla, 116
 Bhaddasena, 98
 Bharatha, 13
 Bhavagga, 57
 Bhārati, 114
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, 92
 Bhūtapālananda, 98

 Makara, 24, 25
 Makha, 13
 Magadha, 35, 85, 96
 Maṅgala, 10
 Maṅgura, 98
 Majjhadesa, 12
 Majjhantika, 113
 Majjhima, 115
 Majjhimanikāya, 94, 95, 113
 Maṇiakkhika, 132
 Maṇḍadipa, 129, 130
 Mattābhaya, 144
 Madanasara, 24
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112
 Manu, 13
 Mandākinī, 3
 Mandāra, 81
 Mandhātu, 13, 50
 Marutta, 135, 136
 Marumba, 135, 136

 Malaya, 20, 165, 170
 Malla, 84
 Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136
 Mahāuposatha, 13
 Mahākappina, 83
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91,
 93, 94, 95, 110
 Mahākāla, 157
 Mahākālinga, 66
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11
 Mahātittavāna, 126, 127
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127,
 146
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106,
 113, 114
 Mahānāga, 121, 132
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141,
 142
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka,
 114
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136
 Mahānomavane, 127, 128
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41
 Mahāpaduma, 134
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153,
 156, 160, 161
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170
 Mahābodhivaṃsa, 1, 171,
 172
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58,
 64, 103
 Mahābhoga, 78
 Mahābhogakula, 78
 Mahāmandhātu, 13
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138
 144, 164, 168, 170
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14
 Mahāmegha, 161

Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̐ha, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̐haka, 114
 Mahārīt̐ho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsaṅkhaṇḍapālajātaka,
 Mahāsaṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakkha, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138

Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Muṭasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṁsa, 169
 Moriyaset̐thit̐hāna, 166

 Yakkha, 109
 Yat̐thālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Yonakaratt̐ha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115

 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Rat̐thapālananda, 98
 Ratanavālukaṇḍetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavati, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

Rohaṇa, 162

Rohiṇī, 13

Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120,
123, 124, 126, 130, 138,
141, 146, 155, 163, 164,
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,
171

Laṅkāḍīpa, 35, 82, 97, 111,
112, 117, 122, 130, 146,
147, 149, 153, 158, 171

Laṅkāpura, 112

Laṭṭhivana, 38

Lālaratṭha, 111

Lumbinīvana, 14

Lomāhaṃsajātaka, 11

Vajji, 96

Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97

Vaddhamānapura, 127

Vanavāsi, 113, 114

Vanavāsika, 83, 114

Vararājagaha, 27

Vararoja, 13

Varakalyāṇa, 13

Varadīpa, 128, 129

Valāhaka, 76

Vasavatti, 33

Vasavattimāra, 31

Vājiriya, 97

Vālukārāma, 96

Vijaya, 111, 112

Vijayārāmauyyāna, 135, 136

Vijayuttara, 31

Vijitāvi, 10, 11

Viñjhātavi, 154

Vidūdabha, 98

Videha, 50

Vidhurinda, 153, 169

Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89,
91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103,
105, 110

Vipassi, 11

Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110

Vimānavatthu, 94, 122

Virūḷha, 58

Virūpakka, 58

Visākha, 28, 59

Visālapura, 129

Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148

Vejayanta, 45

Vedisa, 98, 116, 154, 169

Veḷuvana, 39

Vepulla, 76

Vebhāra, 89

Vesālika, 96

Vesālī, 92, 96

Vessantarattabhāva, 12

Vessabhu, 11

Sakiya, 108

Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64,
79, 141, 148, 152

Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112,
118, 154, 163, 169

Sagarasāgara, 13

Saṅkantika, 97

Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152

Saṅkhaṇḍajātaka, 11

Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125

Saṅghamitta, 99, 169

Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145,
153, 154, 155, 156, 157,
161, 164, 167, 168

Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144

Saccasaṃyutta, 122

- Sañjaya, 98
 Saññivādā, 110
 Sattapañṇi, 89
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122, 171
 Santussita, 31
 Sabbakāmi, 96
 Sabbañjaha, 98
 Sabbananda, 130
 Samiddha, 128, 131
 Samiddhi, 128
 Sambala, 116
 Salākagga, 138
 Sarabhaṅga, 50
 Salilavatī, 12
 Sasakapasāṇa, 135
 Sasa-jātaka, 11
 Sasapāna, 136
 Sassatavādi, 110
 Sassatikā, 110
 Sahampati, 31
 Saṃyuttanikāya, 94, 95
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41, 44, 98, 112
 Sākiyani, 116
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43
 Sāgata, 5
 Sāgala, 50
 Sāgaliya, 97
 Sārameyavesi, 111
 Sāriputta, 83, 94
 Sāvatti, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59, 87
 Sikhi, 11
 Siggava, 104
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32, 33
 Siddhatthika, 97
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71, 84
 Sindhana, 76
 Siridevatā, 122
 Sirisavatthu, 112
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132
 Sitavana, 44
 Siha, 10
 Sihapura, 111, 112
 Sihabāhu, 111
 Sihala, 111, 112
 Sihalabhāsā, 1
 Sihasinānatittha, 135, 136
 Setakaṇṇika, 12
 Senānikutimbika, 28
 Senāninigama, 28
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171
 Sujāta, 10, 11
 Sujātā, 28
 Suññāgāra, 44
 Sutasoma, 50
 Sutta, 95
 Suttanipāta, 94
 Suttapiṭaka, 95
 Suttavāda, 97
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129
 Sudinna, 93
 Sudeva, 4
 Suddhodana, 7, 14
 Sudhammattherī, 130
 Sudhammā, 129
 Sunandā, 5, 169
 Suppiya, 93
 Suppāraka, 49
 Subhakūṭa, 129
 Subhadda, 85, 86
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- Sumana, 10, 99, 116, 119, 140, 141, 146, 157, 160, 169
 Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132
 Sumanā, 169
 Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164, 165, 167, 169
 Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10
 Sumedhā, 4
 Suyāmadevarāja, 31
 Suyāmavibudhādhipa, 16
 Suragaja, 41
 Surinda, 28
 Suriyagutta, 166
 Suruci, 10
 Suvāṇṇapāli, 112
 Suvāṇṇabhūmi, 113, 115
 Susīma, 11
 Susunāga, 96
 Soṇatthera, 113, 115
 Soṭṭhiya, 30
 Sobharāja, 128
 Sobhita, 10
 Somanassa, 130
 Hatthālhaka, 168, 169
 Hāritamahābrahma, 64
 Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114
 Himavantadesa, 115
 Hiyagalla, 136
 Hemavata, 97

The Gresham Press,
UNWIN BROTHERS,
CHILWORTH AND LONDON.

CR.

100-1-1-1-1-1



